

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 1

1. **NICHOLAS¹ KELLOGG** was born on Oct 18, 1458 in Debden, Essex, England. He died in England. He married Audley in 1486 in Debden, Essex, England. She was born in 1465 in Somerset, England. She died on Sep 01, 1524 in Great Barton, Suffolk, England.

Notes for Nicholas Kellogg:

Englishman Nicholas Kellogg is the earliest ancestor in the Kellogg family line that I have been privileged to research. He is my 12th great grandfather. The family who descended from him are filled with citizenry that would make most all of us proud to be Americans. As you will see, the Kellogg family contributed greatly to the worth, value and success of the American dream and its contribution to freedom and our ability freely to worship God.

In the Bible (John 6:31), people following and questioning Jesus cited the fact that their forefathers, out in the wilderness, had been given manna to eat by God. That was about 1,350 years prior to their discussion with Jesus. That length of time is similar as between us today and some 100 years prior to when Nicholas Kellogg lived. It is not often that we think of events that far removed from us today that we cite it in contemporary discourse!

Nicholas Kellogg and Audley had the following child:

2. i. **NICHOLAS² KELLOGG** (son of Nicholas Kellogg and Audley) was born in 1488 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on May 17, 1558 in Debden, Essex, England. He married Florence Hall (daughter of William Hall and "Florence of Debden" Florence) on Oct 04, 1515 in Debden, Essex, England. She was born in 1490 in Debden, Essex, England. She died on Nov 08, 1571 in Debden, Essex, England.

Generation 2

2. **NICHOLAS² KELLOGG** (Nicholas¹) was born in 1488 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on May 17, 1558 in Debden, Essex, England. He married Florence Hall (daughter of William Hall and "Florence of Debden" Florence) on Oct 04, 1515 in Debden, Essex, England. She was born in 1490 in Debden, Essex, England. She died on Nov 08, 1571 in Debden, Essex, England.

Notes for Nicholas Kellogg:

Nicholas was a contemporary of Martin Luther (1483 - 1546) who was the famous Roman Catholic priest who sparked the Protestant Reformation's beginnings when he nailed his 95 theses on the doors of the church at Wittenberg, Germany on October 31, 1517. The site of this event has been visited by Suzanne and me in 1990. Nicholas, of course, was across the sea over in England.

Gutenberg had just invented the printing press in 1455, so books were a new phenomenon in the day of Nicholas and Martin Luther. England's John Cabot made his discovery of New World lands in 1492. So much was new and ever-changing in the world of that day.

"Where he came from, or if his ancestors had lived for many generations in Essex Co., is not known. He was in Debden, and was a witness to the will of William Hall, his father-in-law, on 4 October 1515. In 1525 he and William Kellogg were taxed in the earliest Subsidy Returns for Debden now found. From that time until his death in 1558, his name appears at various times in the tax rolls. The names of all of his children are not known since he did not mention them in his will, and the earliest entries in the parish register are in the year of his death. The Manorial Court Rolls indicate that he had at least two sons, William and Thomas. From the frequency of the name in the registers of Debden, it would seem to have been the home of several Kellogg families, and the similarity of given names of Kellogg's in

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 2

neighboring parishes a generation later indicates that they were all descended from the Debden family.

"In the Court of Requests (a court of equity for poor persons), in London, a lawsuit was filed against Nicholas Kellogg, which is interesting from the picture it presents of the customs of the period, and it shows the first recorded Kellogg in a favorable light. In 1546, the 38th year of the reign of King Henry VIII, Thomas Colain, or Coleman, complained that Nicholas Kellogg, Robert Write, and William Gardiner, without either right, or color of title, with force and arms, entered the church house in Debden, which he had occupied for twenty years, and expelled him therefrom, and took certain goods and chattels to the value of 20 pounds, and would not allow him to occupy the said messuage, nor deliver to him the said goods and chattels 'to the utter impoverishment of said complainant forever, unless your Highness moved with pity, make some order herein.' He prayed process of Privy Seal against said Kellogg, Write and Gardiner, as 'your orator is a very poor man, and not of habeylyte to pursue any suit against them, commanding them to appear at your Grace's Why at Westminster, there to make answer to the premises.'

"In their answer, the defendants said that the bill of complaint was most untruly fayned and imagined by the compleynaunt by sinister ayde and amintenance of certain persons, whereof defendants prayed to have remedy and advantage. Furthermore, the messuage mentioned in the bill was the property of the church and the defendants, as church wardens, did demise and lease on 1 June 38th Henry VIII (1546) for seven years to farm the said messuage to the said Nicholas Kellogg, to hold from the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, then following. They denied that they took any of the plaintiff's goods and chattels and said that Nicholas Kellogg, at the time of his entry into the church house, found many possessions belonging to the complainant, at which time said Kellogg 'in presence of divers of his honest neighbors caused an inventory to be made,' so that the said complainant might take and have them without interruption of said defendants or either of them.

"As a witness that they told the truth, Thomas Nutlake, parson of the parish church, in his deposition, quiantly said:

?Forasmuche as it is a dede of charite to testifiye the treuth in matters of variances whereby all dowghts and Ambyguytes the reyther may be removed and the right trowth more playnlye may apere and beknownen, I thomas Nutlake, parson of the parish church of Depden . . . rede a certain copy in wryting of the ordre or decre made in the King's honorable Curt of his Whitall the last Trinite term in his secundeyere of his most gracious reigne which was upon a Sundaye immediately after hys masse whereas I dyd calle Wyllyam Gardynner and Nycholas Kellogge to here the said wryting redde . . . and the said party sansweryd thay would delyver the sayd goods and the twysdaye next after they desired me to go with them and to meet said Coleman and to deliver said goods, and that day said Coleman did not come while I was there.'

"Nicholas' own testimony completely demolished Coleman's case:

?Xvi die Novembris Anno 2 Edward VI [A.D. 1548], Nicholas Kelhoge of the age of iii/xx [three score] saith upon his oath that he was ready at the comyng of Colman and would have delyvered the goods demanded but he could get no rowme to put them not withstandyng that here quyred the parson ther to have had a row me to put the goodes but the parson sayd that he was a besy [mischief maker] he shulh have noohouse ther.'

"The descent of property from William Hall to the son and greatgrandson of Nicholas Kellogg may be traced by the wills of William and Alice Kellogg and the rolls of the Manorial Court of Debden."

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 2

Source:<http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~legends/kellogg.html#thomas>

Nicholas Kellogg and Florence Hall had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM³ KELLOGG (son of Nicholas Kellogg and Florence Hall) was born on Feb 02, 1516 in Debden, Essex, England. He died in Feb 1578 in England. He married ALICE. She died in Oct 1578.

Notes for William Kellogg:

He owned a farm in Saffron Walden called ?The Roose.?

Source:<http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~legends/kellogg.html#thomas>

- ii. MARY KELLOGG (daughter of Nicholas Kellogg and Florence Hall) was born before 1519. She died in England.
- iii. JOHN KELLOGG (son of Nicholas Kellogg and Florence Hall) was born in 1519 in Debden, Essex, England. He died in England.

Notes for John Kellogg:

John Kellogg was born in 1519, the same year as Holy Roman Emperor Maximilian I died. He was born two years after Martin Luther posted his 95 theses in 1517 at Wittenberg which stirred Germany and Europe in a matter of months. The year of John's birth was marked with the death of famed artist, Leonardo Da Vinci, who died at age 87.

John was born the year Portuguese navigator Ferdinand Magellan set out from Sanl'car de Barrameda Spain with about 270 men on a voyage to find a western passage to the Spice Islands in Indonesia. He led the first successful attempt to sail around the entire Earth. He did not complete his final, westward voyage; he was killed during the Battle of Mactan in the Philippines. He did, however, die farther west than the Spice Islands of Indonesia, which he had visited from the west on earlier voyages, making him one of the first individuals to cross all the meridians of the globe. He became the first person to lead an expedition sailing westward from Europe to Asia and to cross the Pacific Ocean.

So, as one can see, John came into the world when many significant events occurred.

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maximilian_I,_Holy_Roman_Emperor
<http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/web/ninetyfive.html>
<http://www.kausal.com/leonardo/death.html>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ferdinand_Magellan

3. iv. THOMAS KELLOGG (son of Nicholas Kellogg and Florence Hall) was born in 1521 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on Mar 12, 1568 in Bocking, Essex, England. He married FLORENCE BYRD. She was born in 1525. She died on Oct 25, 1587.

Generation 3

3. THOMAS³ KELLOGG (Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1521 in Debden, Essex, England. He

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 3

died on Mar 12, 1568 in Bocking, Essex, England. He married **FLORENCE BYRD**. She was born in 1525. She died on Oct 25, 1587.

Notes for Thomas Kellogg:

Thomas Kellogg, my tenth great grandfather, was born during at umultuous time world wide in the church. Martin Luther was excommunicated from the Roman Catholic Church that year on January 3, 1521. Martin Luther was declared an outlaw and his writings were banned by the Edict of Worms because of his religious beliefs on May 26, 1521. This was partly in retaliation about his public burning of the papal edict on December 10, 1520, demanding that he recant or face excommunication. Thomas came into this world in the year that Portuguese navigator Ferdinand Magellan reached the Philippines on March 16, where he was killed by natives the following month.

Source: http://www.studyworld.com/ferdinand_magellan.htm
<http://mb-soft.com/believe/txc/luther.htm>

"At the Manorial Court of Debden in 1571, he succeeded his mother in possession of the tenement and land called Mondes as appears in the Manorial Court record as follows:

Whereas Florence Kellogge, widow, late wife of Nicholas Kellogge, deceased, held for term of her life, a customary tenement with a house thereon and 10 acres of customary land formerly called Webbs and now called Mondes with a pigtel planted with osiers etc., reversion there of after her death to Thomas Kellogge and his heirs as appears by the rool of 5 Edward VI [A.D. 1551]. Now comes the said Thomas and prays to be admitted in reversion and he is so admitted.?"

"In Court on 12 May 1568, Thomas surrendered to William Kellogg two acres of Wymonds. Thomas' wife remains unidentified."

Source: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~legends/kellogg.html#thomas>

Thomas Kellogg and Florence Byrd had the following child:

4. i. **PHILLIPPE⁴ KELLOGG** (son of Thomas Kellogg and Florence Byrd) was born on Sep 15, 1560 in Bocking, Essex, England. He died on Oct 24, 1583 in Debden, Essex, England. He married Annie Annis Minot on Oct 02, 1579 in Bocking, Essex, England. She was born in 1561 in Bocking, Essex, England. She died in Great Leighs, Essex, England.

Generation 4

4. **PHILLIPPE⁴ KELLOGG** (Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 15, 1560 in Bocking, Essex, England. He died on Oct 24, 1583 in Debden, Essex, England. He married Annie Annis Minot on Oct 02, 1579 in Bocking, Essex, England. She was born in 1561 in Bocking, Essex, England. She died in Great Leighs, Essex, England.

Notes for Phillippe Kellogg:

"Phillippe Kellogg, first appears in Bocking, Essex County, a parish adjoining Braintree, on 15 September 1583, when his son, Thomas, was baptised. Two years later he was in Great Leighs, where his son, Robert, was baptised in 1585, the first time that the name Kellogg appears in the registers of that parish. Baptismal records for all his children have not been found, as is shown by the burial of his unrecorded daughter, Annis, in Great Leighs,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 4

on 25 May 1611. Theregisters of Great Leighs exist back to 1558.

"A search of the Court rolls of Great Leighs fails to reveal the name of Kellogg. No record of his death has been found, and since the records of Great Leighs are quite full, it is probable that he did not die there. He may have removed to Braintree and had other children, but the records of Braintree extend no farther back than 1660 and the earliest known date of a Kellogg in Braintree was in 1623, when Moses Woll mentioned Phillippe's son, Robert, in his will."

Source: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~legends/kellogg.html#thomas>

Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot had the following children:

5.
 - i. THOMAS⁵ KELLOGG (son of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born on Sep 15, 1583 in Brocking, Essex, England. He died in Nov 1663. He married (1) ANNIS HARE on May 04, 1611 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He married TABITHA HILLS.
 - ii. ANNIS KELLOGG (son of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born in 1584 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in May 1611 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.
 - iii. ROBERT KELLOGG (son of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born on Nov 14, 1585 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.
 - iv. MARY KELLOGG (daughter of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born on Feb 16, 1588 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. She married William Stotturme on Jan 05, 1626 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He was born about 1584 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.
 - v. PRUDENCE KELLOGG (daughter of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born on Mar 20, 1592 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.
 - vi. NATHANIEL KELLOGG (son of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born in 1594 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in New England. He married ELIZABETH.
6.
 - vii. MARTYN KELLOGG (son of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born on Nov 15, 1595 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Prudence Bird (daughter of John Bird) on Oct 22, 1621 in Saint Michael's, Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire, England. She was born on Nov 23, 1596 in Bishop's Stortford, Herford, England. She died before May 20, 1671 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.
 - viii. JOHN KELLOGG (son of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born in 1599 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.

Notes for John Kellogg:

John Kellogg was born the same year as was born Oliver Cromwell (4/25/1599 - 9/3/1658), English soldier and statesman; Lord Protector of England, Scotland and Ireland (1653-8)

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oliver_Cromwell

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 4

- ix. JANE KELLOGG (daughter of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born in 1599 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.
- x. RACHEL KELLOGG (daughter of Phillippe Kellogg and Annie Annis Minot) was born in 1603 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. She married SAMUEL CAVE.

Generation 5

- 5. **THOMAS⁵ KELLOGG** (Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 15, 1583 in Brocking, Essex, England. He died in Nov 1663. He married (1) **ANNIS HARE** on May 04, 1611 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He married **TABITHA HILLS**.

Thomas Kellogg and Annis Hare had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH⁶ KELLOGG (daughter of Thomas Kellogg and Annis Hare).
 - ii. MARTIN KELLOGG (son of Thomas Kellogg and Annis Hare).
 - iii. AMMA KELLOGG (daughter of Thomas Kellogg and Annis Hare).
- 6. **MARTYN⁵ KELLOGG** (Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Nov 15, 1595 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Prudence Bird (daughter of John Bird) on Oct 22, 1621 in Saint Michael's, Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire, England. She was born on Nov 23, 1596 in Bishop's Stor, Herford, England. She died before May 20, 1671 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.

Notes for Prudence Bird:

Prudence was born the same year that English navigator Sir Francis Drake died off the coast of Panama.

Source: <http://www.sirfrancisdrakehistory.net/>

Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird had the following children:

- i. JOHN⁶ KELLOGG (son of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born in 1622 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died before Mar 27, 1654.
 - ii. NATHANIEL KELLOGG (son of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born on Mar 12, 1624 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died before Mar 03, 1657.
- 7. iii. JOSEPH KELLOGG (son of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born on Apr 01, 1626 in Great Leighs, England. He died on Jun 27, 1707 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married (1) JOANNE FOOTE in 1650 in England. She was born about 1628 in Buckland, Monachrorum, Devonshire, England. She died on Sep 14, 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married (2) ABIGAIL TERRY on May 09, 1667 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on Sep 21, 1646 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Oct 31, 1726 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
 - iv. SARAH KELLOGG (daughter of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born on Feb 01, 1628 in Great Leighs, Essex, England.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 5

8. v. DANIEL KELLOGG (son of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born on Feb 06, 1630 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in 1688 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He married Bridget Bouton (daughter of John Bouton and Alice) about 1657. She was born about 1642 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She died in 1689 in Norwalk, Connecticut.
- vi. SAMUEL KELLOGG (son of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born in 1632 in Braintree, Essex, England.
- vii. MARTIN KELLOGG (son of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born in 1634 in Braintree, Essex, England.
- Notes for Martin Kellogg:
- Martin was born the year the first Oberammergau Passion Play was done.
- Source:http://www.oberammergau.de/ot_e/passionplay/
- He was born the year Maryland was founded by English colonists sent by the second Lord Baltimore.
- Source:<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maryland>
- viii. JANE KELLOGG (daughter of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born in 1636 in Braintree, Essex, England.
- ix. CATHERINE KELLOGG (daughter of Martyn Kellogg and Prudence Bird) was born in 1638 in Braintree, Essex, England.

Generation 6

7. **JOSEPH⁶ KELLOGG** (Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 01, 1626 in Great Leighs, England. He died on Jun 27, 1707 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married (1) **JOANNE FOOTE** in 1650 in England. She was born about 1628 in Buckland, Monachrorum, Devonshire, England. She died on Sep 14, 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married (2) **ABIGAIL TERRY** on May 09, 1667 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on Sep 21, 1646 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Oct 31, 1726 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.

Notes for Joseph Kellogg:

Lieutenant Joseph Kellogg was born in 1626 on April 1, which had become known as April Fool's day. Why is there an April Fool's Day? In 16th century France, New Year's was celebrated from March 25 to April 1. King Charles IX adopted the Gregorian calendar in 1582 - and suddenly the new year began Jan 1. Many people refused to switch or simply forgot the new date. They were called "April Fish," and their celebrations turned into silly pranks. This "fooling" eventually became a holiday of its own. It later became a custom in England - and the English brought it to the U.S.

Lt. Kellogg's occupation title was: Sargeant of County Military Company, Lieutenant, (immigrant)

Joseph and his first wife, Joanne Foote, are my seventh great grandparents. Joseph is the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 6

common ancestor for me and the valiant Texas soldier who died March 6, 1836 in the Alamo fighting for the independence of Texas from Mexico, Johnny Benjamin Kellogg. Johnny is descended from Joseph through his second wife, Abigail Terry. They are Johnny's fifth great grandparents.

I do have to say that some descendants from Johnny Benjamin Kellogg who live in Texas today do not believe that is the correct lineage for their Alamo hero. However, they do know how the line does go back to England. So, for the time being, I will use this line until I'm shown a more credible alternative.

Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH⁷ KELLOGG (daughter of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Mar 05, 1651 in Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- ii. JOSEPH KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Aug 11, 1653. He died before 1684.
- iii. NATHANIEL KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Oct 29, 1654 in Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut.
9. iv. JOHN KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Dec 29, 1656 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married Sarah Moody on Dec 23, 1680 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born in 1660 in Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut. She died on Sep 19, 1689 in Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- v. MARTIN KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Nov 22, 1658 in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts. He died in Suffield, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- vi. EDWARD KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Oct 01, 1660 in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.
10. vii. SAMUEL KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Sep 28, 1662 in Hadley, Massachusetts. He died on Jan 17, 1710 in Hatfield, Hampshire, Connecticut. He married Sarah Day Merrill (daughter of John Merrill and Sarah Margaret Watson) on Sep 22, 1687 in Hartford, Connecticut.. She was born on Sep 19, 1664 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. She died in 1719 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- viii. JOANNA KELLOGG (daughter of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Dec 08, 1664 in Hadley, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- ix. SARAH KELLOGG (daughter of Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote) was born on Aug 27, 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.

Notes for Sarah Kellogg:

Sarah Kellogg was born August 27, 1666, a week before the Great Fire occurred in London, England, September 2-5, 1666.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 6

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Great_Fire_of_London

Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry had the following children:

11. x. STEPHEN KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Apr 09, 1668 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Jun 05, 1722 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He married Lydia Belden on May 08, 1694 in Westfield, Hampshire, Massachusetts. She was born in Mar 1675 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 06, 1759 in Colchesster, New London, Massachusetts.
12. xi. NATHANIEL KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Oct 08, 1669 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married SARAH BOLTWOOD. She was born in 1672. She died in 1761.
- xii. ELIZABETH KELLOGG (daughter of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Oct 09, 1673 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- xiii. PRUDENCE KELLOGG (daughter of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Oct 14, 1675 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- xiv. EBENEZER KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Nov 22, 1677 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- xv. JONATHAN KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Dec 25, 1679 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- xvi. JOSEPH KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on May 12, 1684 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.

Notes for Joseph Kellogg:

Joseph Kellogg is my half sixth great grand uncle.

- xvii. DANIEL KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Jun 10, 1686 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
 - xviii. EPHRAIM KELLOGG (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Terry) was born on Jan 02, 1687 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
8. **DANIEL⁶ KELLOGG** (Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 06, 1630 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in 1688 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He married Bridget Bouton (daughter of John Bouton and Alice) about 1657. She was born about 1642 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She died in 1689 in Norwalk, Connecticut.

Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton had the following children:

- i. JOHN⁷ KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in 1657.
- ii. SARAH KELLOGG (daughter of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in Feb 1660 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She married (1) DANIEL BRINSMADE about 1678. He died in 1702. She married (2) JOHN BETTS after 1702. He was born on Jun 30, 1650 in Guilford, Connecticut. He died in 1730 in Wilton, Connecticut.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 6

13. iii. MARY ELIZABETH KELLOGG (daughter of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in 1661 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She married Joseph Platt on May 05, 1680. He was born before Apr 01, 1649 in Milford, Connecticut. He died on Mar 21, 1703 in Milford, Connecticut.
14. iv. RACHEL KELLOGG (daughter of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born about 1663 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She married Abraham Nichols on Dec 03, 1684. He was born on Jan 19, 1662.
- v. ELIZABETH KELLOGG (daughter of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in Aug 1666 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She died in 1690.
15. vi. DANIEL KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born on May 07, 1671 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died before Jul 28, 1709 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He married Elizabeth Preston in 1697. She was born on Jan 29, 1675 in Wallingford, Connecticut.
- vii. SAMUEL KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born on Feb 19, 1672 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on Oct 13, 1757 in Wilton, Connecticut. He married (1) SARAH PLATT on Sep 06, 1704. She was born before May 21, 1678 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She died on Nov 10, 1750. He married (2) SARAH LOCKWOOD on Mar 09, 1755. She was born about 1675 in Greenwich, Connecticut. She died on Feb 27, 1765 in Wilton, Connecticut.
- viii. LYDIA KELLOGG (daughter of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in Apr 1676 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She married (1) JOHN CLARK before 1705. He was born in Milford, Connecticut. She married (2) THOMAS OVIATT on Jun 07, 1705.
- ix. BENJAMIN KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in Mar 1678 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died in 1702.
- x. JOSEPH KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg and Bridget Bouton) was born in Mar 1678 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He married (1) SARAH PLUM on Nov 25, 1702. She died on Aug 17, 1712 in Connecticut. He married (2) MARY LYON on Oct 10, 1712.

Generation 7

9. **JOHN⁷ KELLOGG** (Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Dec 29, 1656 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married Sarah Moody on Dec 23, 1680 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born in 1660 in Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut. She died on Sep 19, 1689 in Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut.

John Kellogg and Sarah Moody had the following children:

16. i. JOSEPH⁸ KELLOGG (son of John Kellogg and Sarah Moody) was born on Nov 06, 1685 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. He died in 1788 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. He married Abigail Smith (daughter of John Smith and Mary Root) on Mar 15, 1711 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on Oct 10, 1692 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 28, 1789.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 7

17. ii. SAMUEL KELLOGG (son of John Kellogg and Sarah Moody) was born on Apr 01, 1687 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married RACHEL ASHLEY.
10. **SAMUEL⁷ KELLOGG** (Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 28, 1662 in Hadley, Massachusetts. He died on Jan 17, 1710 in Hatfield, Hampshire, Connecticut. He married Sarah Day Merrill (daughter of John Merrill and Sarah Margaret Watson) on Sep 22, 1687 in Hartford, Connecticut.. She was born on Sep 19, 1664 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. She died in 1719 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut.

Notes for Samuel Kellogg:

"A family note indicates the possibility that Samuel was reared from 1669 in the family of Col. Nathaniel STANLEY, of Hadley and Hartford, Connecticut.

"This presents some interesting relationships, since Nathaniel STANLEY (1638-1712) was the son of Thomas STANLEY and Benet TRITTON, and his mother married second Gregory WOLTERTON, adoptive father of John MERRILL, father of Sarah who became the wife of Samuel. And Nathaniel STANLEY married Sarah BOOSEY, sister of Hannah, first wife of John PRATT, father of Ruth who married Wilterton MERRILL, son of John and brother of Sarah who became the wife of Samuel.

"Samuel purchased land in the South Meadow in Hartford, Connecticut 1691, sold it in 1705 and purchased land in West Hartford, Connecticut. He was a Deacon of Second Church at Hartford, Connecticut, where he and wife were admitted Mar. 17, 1695. Married Sep. 22, 1687, Hartford, Connecticut."

Source: <http://kinnexions.com/smlawson/kellogg.htm#SKellogg>

Samuel Kellogg and Sarah Day Merrill had the following children:

- i. DANIEL⁸ KELLOGG (son of Samuel Kellogg and Sarah Day Merrill). He married Deborah Moore on Nov 27, 1729 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut.
18. ii. SAMUEL KELLOGG (son of Samuel Kellogg and Sarah Day Merrill) was born on Aug 27, 1688 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died about 1712 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He married Hannah Benton (daughter of Samuel Benton) on May 11, 1711. She was born about 1687.
19. iii. MARGARET KELLOGG (daughter of Samuel Kellogg and Sarah Day Merrill) was born in Jan 1690 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. She died on Mar 11, 1786 in Harwinton, Connecticut. She married Benjamin Catlin (son of John Catlin and Mary Marshall) on May 06, 1714 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He was born on Feb 01, 1680 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died in 1765 in Harwinton, Connecticut.
- iv. ABRAHAM KELLOGG (son of Samuel Kellogg and Sarah Day Merrill) was born on Oct 23, 1692 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died before 1719 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He married Miriam Cook (daughter of Noah Cook and Sarah Nash) on Apr 02, 1718 in Northampton, Hampshire, Massachusetts. She was born on Sep 30, 1690 in Northampton, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She died on Dec 21, 1765 in Hartford,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 7

Hartford County, Connecticut.

20. v. ISAAC KELLOGG (son of Samuel Kellogg and Sarah Day Merrill) was born on Jan 17, 1697 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died on Jul 03, 1787 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA. He married Mary Webster Brace (daughter of Jonathan Webster and Dorcas Hopkins) on Dec 26, 1717. She was born on May 31, 1697 in Hadley, Massachusetts.
11. **STEPHEN⁷ KELLOGG** (Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 09, 1668 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Jun 05, 1722 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He married Lydia Belden on May 08, 1694 in Westfield, Hampshire, Massachusetts. She was born in Mar 1675 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 06, 1759 in Colchesster, New London, Massachusetts.

Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden had the following children:

- i. LYDIA⁸ KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Jan 24, 1697 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- ii. MOSES KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Oct 26, 1700 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- iii. ABIGAIL KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Dec 27, 1702 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.
21. iv. DANIEL KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Dec 16, 1704 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died on Jan 11, 1756 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts.
- v. EPHRAIM KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Jul 02, 1707 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.

Notes for Ephraim Kellogg:

About two months prior to Ephraim's birth, England, Wales & Scotland formed the United Kingdom of Great Britain on May 1, 1707.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_Kingdom

- vi. MERCY KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Oct 30, 1709 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.
- vii. NOAH KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Feb 13, 1711 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.
22. viii. SILAS KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Apr 07, 1714 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died in 1792. He married RUTH ROOT. She was born in 1722. She died in 1817.
23. ix. AMOS KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Sep 30, 1716 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died in 1777. He married PRUDENCE SEDWICK. She was born in 1724. She died in 1812.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 7

- x. AARON KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Jul 10, 1718 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.
- 24. xi. STEPHEN KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Lydia Belden) was born on Feb 03, 1694 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Dec 11, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. He married (1) ABIGAIL LOOMIS on May 01, 1718 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on May 03, 1701 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 13, 1734 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married (2) MARY COOK on Sep 21, 1734 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on May 20, 1700 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She died on Sep 21, 1775 in West Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- 12. **NATHANIEL⁷ KELLOGG** (Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Oct 08, 1669 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married **SARAH BOLTWOOD**. She was born in 1672. She died in 1761.

Nathaniel Kellogg and Sarah Boltwood had the following child:

- 25. i. NATHANIEL⁸ KELLOGG (son of Nathaniel Kellogg and Sarah Boltwood) was born in 1693. He died in 1770. He married SARAH PRESTON. She was born in 1693. She died in 1756.
- 13. **MARY ELIZABETH⁷ KELLOGG** (Daniel⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1661 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She married Joseph Platt on May 05, 1680. He was born before Apr 01, 1649 in Milford, Connecticut. He died on Mar 21, 1703 in Milford, Connecticut.

Mary Elizabeth Kellogg and Joseph Platt had the following children:

- i. MARY PLATT (daughter of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Aug 31, 1681. She married John Woodruff on Dec 22, 1698.
- ii. JOSEPH PLATT (son of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Feb 04, 1683 in Milford, Connecticut. He died in 1758 in Milford, Connecticut. He married ABIA. He married SARAH HUNT. He married (3) ELIZABETH WOODBURY on May 19, 1701.
- iii. PHEBE PLATT (daughter of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Mar 07, 1685. She died on Nov 12, 1727. She married Newton on Nov 29, 1705.
- iv. JOHN PLATT (son of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Apr 28, 1689.
- v. SAMUEL PLATT (son of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Sep 07, 1690 in Milford, Connecticut. He died in 1760. He married Sarah Beard in 1715.
- vi. HANNAH PLATT (daughter of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Apr 09, 1693. She married Fletcher Newton in 1715.
- vii. EPEMETUS PLATT (son of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on May 17, 1696 in Milford, Connecticut. He died on Apr 10, 1723 in Milford,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 7

Connecticut.

- viii. ELIZABETH PLATT (daughter of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Feb 20, 1697. She married NEHEMIAH SMITH.
 - ix. GIDEON PLATT (son of Joseph Platt and Mary Elizabeth Kellogg) was born on Sep 29, 1700 in Milford, Connecticut. He died in 1774 in Milford, Connecticut. He married Mary Buckingham on Feb 28, 1725. She was born in 1703.
14. **RACHEL⁷ KELLOGG** (Daniel⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born about 1663 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She married Abraham Nichols on Dec 03, 1684. He was born on Jan 19, 1662.

Notes for Abraham Nichols:

Rachel Kellogg married on Dec 3, 1684 Abraham Nichols (b. Jan 19, 662). She was from Norwalk, which may have been her birth place. Rachel & Abraham gave issue to 3 boys & 6 girls, including Eunice Nichols. She is Janet Dibble's sixth great grandmother and is the ancestor common to me. Rachel is my half first cousin, six times removed.

Abraham probably went to Woodbury, Connecticut with his father about 1690. Returning to take charge of the land left at Old Farm and in Stratford by his father. Inheriting a proprietary right after 1687 at Old Farm, and thus became possessed of a large land property. The first inhabitants to settle in Unity (now Trumbull), Fairfield County, Connecticut, were the family of Abraham Nichols, at the Nichols Farms about or a little before 1690. The family either returned to Stratford Village to reside or moved to Woodbury. After 1700, the locality called the "Old Farm" had been deserted.

Rachel Kellogg and Abraham Nichols had the following child:

- 26. i. EUNICE NICHOLS (daughter of Abraham Nichols and Rachel Kellogg).
15. **DANIEL⁷ KELLOGG** (Daniel⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on May 07, 1671 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died before Jul 28, 1709 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He married Elizabeth Preston in 1697. She was born on Jan 29, 1675 in Wallingford, Connecticut.

Daniel Kellogg and Elizabeth Preston had the following children:

- i. **DANIEL⁸ KELLOGG** (son of Daniel Kellogg and Elizabeth Preston) was born on May 07, 1698 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on Dec 02, 1762. He married Eunice Jarvis in 1724. She was born about 1700.
- 27. ii. **JOHN KELLOGG** (son of Daniel Kellogg and Elizabeth Preston) was born in 1701 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on Apr 17, 1740. He married Ann Coley on Jan 01, 1729.
- iii. **BENJAMIN KELLOGG** (son of Daniel Kellogg and Elizabeth Preston) was born in 1704 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died before Mar 1730. He married Elizabeth in 1729.
- iv. **JOANNA KELLOGG** (daughter of Daniel Kellogg and Elizabeth Preston) was born in 1706 in Norwalk, Connecticut. She died before Mar 1720.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 7

- v. ELIASAPH KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg and Elizabeth Preston) was born about Jul 21, 1709 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on May 28, 1792. He married Rachel Benedict on Jun 13, 1734.

Generation 8

16. **JOSEPH⁸ KELLOGG** (John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Nov 06, 1685 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachuettts. He died in 1788 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachuettts. He married Abigail Smith (daughter of John Smith and Mary Root) on Mar 15, 1711 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachuettts. She was born on Oct 10, 1692 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachuettts. She died on Jan 28, 1789.

Notes for Joseph Kellogg:

Joseph was born the year that composer Johann Sebastian Bach was born in Eisenach, Germany on March 21, 1685.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Johann_Sebastian_Bach

Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Smith had the following child:

28. i. **JABEZ⁹ KELLOGG** (son of Joseph Kellogg and Abigail Smith) was born on Feb 11, 1734 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachuettts. He died in 1791 in Hanover, Grafton County, New Haven. He married Abigail Catlin in 1754 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachuettts. She was born in 1744 in Massachuettts. She died in 1788 in Hanover, Grafton County, New Haven.
17. **SAMUEL⁸ KELLOGG** (John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 01, 1687 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachuettts. He married **RACHEL ASHLEY**.
- Samuel Kellogg and Rachel Ashley had the following child:
29. i. **MARY⁹ KELLOGG** (daughter of Samuel Kellogg and Rachel Ashley) was born on Oct 24, 1730 in Enfield, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Feb 11, 1801 in Enfield, Hartford, Connecticut. She married Samuel Terry (son of Ephraim Terry and Ann Collins) on Mar 19, 1748 in Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. He was born on Oct 18, 1725 in Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died on May 08, 1798 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusettts.
18. **SAMUEL⁸ KELLOGG** (Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Aug 27, 1688 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died about 1712 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He married Hannah Benton (daughter of Samuel Benton) on May 11, 1711. She was born about 1687.

Notes for Samuel Kellogg:

In the month of Samuel's birth, on August 18, 1688, Puritan clergyman John Bunyan, 69, preached his last sermon, before dying 13 days later. In 1678 he had authored Pilgrim's Progress, an allegory describing the difficulties encountered in the Christian life, while journeying through this world.

Source:<http://www.scopesys.com/cgi-bin/today2.cgi>

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 8

Samuel Kellogg and Hannah Benton had the following child:

- i. SARAH⁹ KELLOGG (daughter of Samuel Kellogg and Hannah Benton). She married MOSES PECK.

19. **MARGARET⁸ KELLOGG** (Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in Jan 1690 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. She died on Mar 11, 1786 in Harwinton, Connecticut. She married Benjamin Catlin (son of John Catlin and Mary Marshall) on May 06, 1714 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He was born on Feb 01, 1680 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died in 1765 in Harwinton, Connecticut.

Margaret Kellogg and Benjamin Catlin had the following children:

- i. JONATHAN CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married THANKFUL COLLYER.
- ii. SARAH CATLIN (daughter of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). She married ANDREW BARTHOLOMEW.
- iii. ABRAHAM CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married MINDWELL GRISWOLD.
- iv. JOEL CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married SOPHIA HOLCOMB.
- v. BENJAMIN CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married ABIGAIL STANLEY.
- vi. JACOB CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married HANNAH PHELPS.
- vii. AMOS CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married MARTHA DAVIS.
- viii. DANIEL CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married DORCAS WATSON.
- ix. GEORGE CATLIN (son of Benjamin Catlin and Margaret Kellogg). He married MINDWELL PHELPS.

20. **ISAAC⁸ KELLOGG** (Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Jan 17, 1697 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died on Jul 03, 1787 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA. He married Mary Webster Brace (daughter of Jonathan Webster and Dorcas Hopkins) on Dec 26, 1717. She was born on May 31, 1697 in Hadley, Massachusetts.

Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace had the following children:

30. i. SAMUEL⁹ KELLOGG (son of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Nov 05, 1718 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut. He died in 1770 in Poultney, Rutland, Vermont. He married Mary Steele (daughter of Thomas Steele and Mary Bradford) on Jul 08, 1741. She was born on Nov

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 8

15, 1718. She died about 1770.

- ii. ABRAHAM KELLOGG (son of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Jan 17, 1720 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- iii. MARY KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Mar 12, 1722 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- iv. THEODOSIA KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Jun 07, 1725 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut. She married Jonathan Marsh on Apr 04, 1745 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut. He was born on Sep 23, 1713 in Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut.
- v. ISAAC KELLOGG (son of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Oct 08, 1727 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- vi. NOAH KELLOGG (son of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Dec 13, 1729 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.

Notes for Noah Kellogg:

Noah was born the year that Catherine II (5/2/1729 - 11/17/1796) was born. She was the German-born empress of Russia (1762-96).

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Catherine_II_of_Russia

- vii. JOSEPH KELLOGG (son of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Oct 14, 1731 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- viii. ASHBEL KELLOGG (son of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Oct 18, 1732 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.

Notes for Ashbel Kellogg:

In 1732, the year of Ashbel Kellogg's birth, Benjamin Franklin began publishing "Poor Richard's Almanac" on December 19.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poor_Richard's_Almanac

- ix. SARAH KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Feb 16, 1734 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- x. MARGARET KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Jun 12, 1737 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.

Notes for Margaret Kellogg:

Margaret was born the same year as John Hancock (1/12/1737 -10/8/1793), American revolutionary leader, was born.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 8

Source:<http://www.ushistory.org/declaration/signers/hancock.htm>

She was born the same year, June 12, 1737, that violin maker Antonio Stradivari died in Cremona, Italy on December 18, 1737.

Source:<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Stradivari>

- xi. ANN KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Aug 21, 1739 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- xii. ESTHER KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Aug 21, 1739 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- xiii. HULDA KELLOGG (daughter of Isaac Kellogg and Mary Webster Brace) was born on Mar 30, 1742 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut.

Notes for Hulda Kellogg:

Hulda Kellogg was born March 30, 1752. She is my fourth great-granddaughter. George Frideric Handel's "Messiah" was first performed publicly, in Dublin, Ireland on April 13, 1742. In many parts of the world, it is the accepted practice for the audience to stand for this section of the performance. Tradition has it that on first hearing the Hallelujah Chorus of Handel's "Messiah", King George II was so moved that he rose to his feet. As is true today, when the King stands, so do all subjects also rise, thus engendering the tradition. George Augustus, King George II, King of England, was King of Great Britain and Ireland, Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg (Hanover) and Archtreasurer and Prince-Elector of the Holy Roman Empire from 11 June 1727 until his death. He is my twenty-sixth cousin, seven times removed. The ancestors in common are Eystein Glumra Ivarsson and his wife, Aseda Rognvaldsdatter, Georges's 25th great-grandparents. They are my 32nd great-grandparents. Eystein Glumra Ivarsson is a ninth-century Viking from Norway.

Source:<http://www.festival-singers.org.nz/haleluia.htm>

- 21. **DANIEL⁸ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Dec 16, 1704 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died on Jan 11, 1756 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts.

Daniel Kellogg had the following child:

- 31. i. **DANIEL KELLOGG** (son of Daniel Kellogg) was born on Nov 05, 1746 in Sheffield, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died in 1775 in Albany, Albany County, New York.
- 22. **SILAS⁸ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 07, 1714 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died in 1792. He married **RUTH ROOT**. She was born in 1722. She died in 1817.

Notes for Ruth Root:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 8

Ruth Root Kellogg died in 1817. This was the year Mississippi was admitted to the union as the 20th state on December 10th.

Source: <http://www.50states.com/statehood.htm>

Silas Kellogg and Ruth Root had the following child:

32. i. EPHRAM⁹ KELLOGG (son of Silas Kellogg and Ruth Root) was born in 1740. He died in 1819. He married RUTH HOSMER. She was born in 1744. She died in 1818.

23. **AMOS⁸ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 30, 1716 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died in 1777. He married **PRUDENCE SEDWICK**. She was born in 1724. She died in 1812.

Amos Kellogg and Prudence Sedwick had the following child:

33. i. PRUDENCE⁹ KELLOGG (daughter of Amos Kellogg and Prudence Sedwick) was born in 1754. She died in 1810. She married NOAH ELY HUBBARD. He was born in 1754. He died in 1844.

24. **STEPHEN⁸ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 03, 1694 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Dec 11, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. He married (1) **ABIGAIL LOOMIS** on May 01, 1718 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on May 03, 1701 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 13, 1734 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He married (2) **MARY COOK** on Sep 21, 1734 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born on May 20, 1700 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She died on Sep 21, 1775 in West Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut.

Notes for Abigail Loomis:

Abigail was born the very same month as when Captain William Kidd was hanged in London on May 23, 1701, after being convicted of piracy and murder.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Captain_Kidd

Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis had the following children:

34. i. MOSES⁹ KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born in 1726 in Massachusetts. He died in 1815 in Geneva, Seneca County, New York. He married Mary Shelton on Apr 30, 1740. She was born on Dec 08, 1724 in Northfield, Litchfield County, Massachusetts. She died on Dec 14, 1766.

35. ii. MOSES KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on Apr 01, 1720 in Northfield, Litchfield, Connecticut. He married MARY SHELTON.

iii. STEPHEN KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on Oct 12, 1721 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.

iv. JOSIAH KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on Jun 15, 1723 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.

36. v. WILLIAM KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 8

Feb 22, 1724 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died about 1774 in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts. He married Keziah Dewey on Nov 11, 1747 in Westfield, Middlesex, Connecticut. She was born on Oct 20, 1726 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. She died in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

- vi. THANKFUL KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on Dec 26, 1726 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts.
- vii. EPHRAIM KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on Oct 11, 1728 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
- viii. NATHANIEL LOOMIS KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Abigail Loomis) was born on Jun 15, 1730 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Stephen Kellogg and Mary Cook had the following children:

- ix. STEPHEN KELLOGG (son of Stephen Kellogg and Mary Cook) was born on Jul 02, 1736 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- x. MARY KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Kellogg and Mary Cook) was born on Jul 03, 1736 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- xi. ABIGAIL KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Kellogg and Mary Cook) was born on Aug 10, 1738 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.

25. **NATHANIEL⁸ KELLOGG** (Nathaniel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1693. He died in 1770. He married **SARAH PRESTON**. She was born in 1693. She died in 1756.

Nathaniel Kellogg and Sarah Preston had the following child:

37. i. **GARDNER⁹ KELLOGG** (son of Nathaniel Kellogg and Sarah Preston) was born in 1730. He died in 1814. He married THANKFUL CHAPIN. She was born about 1732. She died in 1805.

26. **EUNICE NICHOLS** (Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Abraham Nichols).

Eunice Nichols and Charles Patterson had the following child:

38. i. **ANDREWE PATTERSON** (son of Charles Patterson and Eunice Nichols) was born on Oct 25, 1719 in Stratford, Fairfield County, Connecticut. He married ABIGAIL BEARDSLEY. She was born on Apr 20, 1721.

27. **JOHN⁸ KELLOGG** (Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1701 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on Apr 17, 1740. He married Ann Coley on Jan 01, 1729.

John Kellogg and Ann Coley had the following children:

- i. **EZRA⁹ KELLOGG** (son of John Kellogg and Ann Coley) was born on Apr 03, 1731. He married ANNE JUDD.
- ii. **MARY KELLOGG** (daughter of John Kellogg and Ann Coley) was born on Jan 22, 1732. She married ROBERT SMITH. He was born in Norwalk, Connecticut.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 8

- iii. ANN KELLOGG (daughter of John Kellogg and Ann Coley) was born on Mar 16, 1733. She married ELNATHAN KNAPP. He was born about 1730.
- iv. JOHN KELLOGG (son of John Kellogg and Ann Coley) was born on May 25, 1737. He married (1) SARAH BISHOP on Apr 16, 1774. She was born about 1745. He married (2) SARAH SMITH on May 29, 1764. She was born about 1740. She died on Sep 08, 1773 in Connecticut.

Notes for John Kellogg:

John Kellogg is my third cousin, six times removed. He was born May 25, 1737, the very same year as was born John Hancock (1/23/1737 -10/8/1793), the famous American Revolutionary statesman whose large flowing signature on the Declaration of Independence stands out as the first of the 56 signatories. To set his birth year in context, on December 18, 1737, Violin maker Antonio Stradivari died in Cremona, Italy

Sources: <http://www.ushistory.org/declaration/signers/hancock.htm>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Antonio_Stradivari

- 39. v. SETH KELLOGG (son of John Kellogg and Ann Coley) was born on Feb 08, 1739 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on Aug 01, 1819 in Centerville, Ohio. He married (1) EUNICE JUDD on Sep 26, 1761. She was born on Jun 26, 1742. She died after Sep 18, 1819. He married ELECTA WAITE.

Generation 9

- 28. **JABEZ⁹ KELLOGG** (Joseph⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 11, 1734 in Hadley, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. He died in 1791 in Hanover, Grafton County, New Haven. He married Abigail Catlin in 1754 in Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. She was born in 1744 in Massachusetts. She died in 1788 in Hanover, Grafton County, New Haven.

Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin had the following children:

- i. PHINEAS¹⁰ KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born on Jan 06, 1759 in South Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.
- ii. ENOS KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born in 1761. He died on Apr 12, 1840 in Brookfield, Orange County, Vermont.
- iii. JABEZ KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born on Apr 22, 1763 in South Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Dec 25, 1831 in Hanover, Grafton County, New Haven.
- 40. iv. JULIAN KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born on Sep 27, 1765 in South Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Aug 04, 1813 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts. He married Mary Poole on Feb 14, 1788. She was born on Feb 01, 1771. She died on Aug 04, 1813 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts.
- v. JULIE KELLOGG (daughter of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born on Sep 27, 1765 in South Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachusetts.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 9

- vi. JOSEPH KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born in 1770.
 - vii. ABIGAIL KELLOGG (daughter of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born in 1772.
 - viii. ERASTUS KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born in 1774. He died in 1775.
 - ix. ERASTUS KELLOGG (son of Jabez Kellogg and Abigail Catlin) was born in 1776.
29. **MARY⁹ KELLOGG** (Samuel⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Oct 24, 1730 in Enfield, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Feb 11, 1801 in Enfield, Hartford, Connecticut. She married Samuel Terry (son of Ephraim Terry and Ann Collins) on Mar 19, 1748 in Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. He was born on Oct 18, 1725 in Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died on May 08, 1798 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts.
- Mary Kellogg and Samuel Terry had the following child:
- 41. i. **MARY KELLOGG TERRY** (daughter of Samuel Terry and Mary Kellogg) was born on Apr 07, 1754. She died on Jan 04, 1808. She married DAVID SHAW. He was born in 1749 in East Winsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died on Jun 23, 1824.
30. **SAMUEL⁹ KELLOGG** (Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Nov 05, 1718 in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Connecticut. He died in 1770 in Poultney, Rutland, Vermont. He married Mary Steele (daughter of Thomas Steele and Mary Bradford) on Jul 08, 1741. She was born on Nov 15, 1718. She died about 1770.
- Samuel Kellogg and Mary Steele had the following child:
- 42. i. **BRADFORD¹⁰ KELLOGG** (son of Samuel Kellogg and Mary Steele) was born on Mar 24, 1759 in Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died in 1832 in Ohio. He married Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson in 1786. She was born on Nov 10, 1767 in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut. She died in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
31. **DANIEL KELLOGG** (Daniel⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Nov 05, 1746 in Sheffield, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died in 1775 in Albany, Albany County, New York.
- Daniel Kellogg had the following child:
- 43. i. **DANIEL KELLOGG** (son of Daniel Kellogg) was born on Nov 05, 1774 in Sheffield, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Apr 27, 1848 in Chaplain.
32. **EPHRAM⁹ KELLOGG** (Silas⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1740. He died in 1819. He married **RUTH HOSMER**. She was born in 1744. She died in 1818.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 9

Ephram Kellogg and Ruth Hosmer had the following child:

44. i. EPHRAM¹⁰ KELLOGG (son of Ephram Kellogg and Ruth Hosmer). He married JANE ASHLEY.

33. **PRUDENCE⁹ KELLOGG** (Amos⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1754. She died in 1810. She married **NOAH ELY HUBBARD**. He was born in 1754. He died in 1844.

Prudence Kellogg and Noah Ely Hubbard had the following child:

45. i. NOAH HUBBARD (son of Noah Ely Hubbard and Prudence Kellogg) was born in 1778. He died in 1846. He married CYNTHIA CLARK. She was born in 1785. She died in 1866.

34. **MOSES⁹ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1726 in Massachusetts. He died in 1815 in Geneva, Seneca County, New York. He married Mary Shelton on Apr 30, 1740. She was born on Dec 08, 1724 in Northfield, Litchfield County, Massachusetts. She died on Dec 14, 1766.

Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton had the following children:

- i. ABIGAIL¹⁰ KELLOGG (daughter of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Sep 08, 1740 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. She died on Feb 28, 1817.
- ii. LUCY KELLOGG (daughter of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Apr 13, 1742 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. She died on Feb 28, 1817.
- iii. THANKFUL KELLOGG (daughter of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Jan 24, 1744 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts.
46. iv. MOSES KELLOGG (son of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born in 1746 in Massachusetts. He died on Sep 20, 1795.
- v. MARY KELLOGG (daughter of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Nov 29, 1749 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. She died on Dec 04, 1815 in Greene, Chenango County, New York.
- vi. PLINY KELLOGG (son of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Nov 10, 1751 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. He died on Oct 17, 1752 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts.
- vii. EUNICE KELLOGG (daughter of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Sep 25, 1753 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts.
- viii. ANNA KELLOGG (daughter of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Dec 02, 1755 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. She died in Dec 1838.
- ix. NATHANIEL KELLOGG (son of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Feb 24, 1758 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. He died on Oct 21, 1846 in Jasper, Steuben County, New York.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 9

- x. **PLINYK KELLOGG** (son of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born on Nov 07, 1759 in Westfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. He died on Apr 18, 1788.
35. **MOSES⁹ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 01, 1720 in Northfield, Litchfield, Connecticut. He married **MARY SHELTON**.

Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton had the following child:

- i. **TITUS¹⁰ KELLOGG** (son of Moses Kellogg and Mary Shelton) was born in Missouri.
36. **WILLIAM⁹ KELLOGG** (Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 22, 1724 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. He died about 1774 in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts. He married Keziah Dewey on Nov 11, 1747 in Westfield, Middlesex, Connecticut. She was born on Oct 20, 1726 in Westfield, Hamden County, Massachusetts. She died in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey had the following children:

- i. **THEODOTIA¹⁰ KELLOGG** (daughter of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on Apr 14, 1748 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
- ii. **JOSIAH KELLOGG** (son of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on Oct 26, 1750 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
- iii. **ELDAD KELLOGG** (son of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on Dec 29, 1752 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
- iv. **KEZIAH KELLOGG** (daughter of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on Apr 04, 1756 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
- v. **WILLIAM KELLOGG** (son of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on May 06, 1759 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
47. vi. **ELIJAH KELLOGG** (son of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on Feb 25, 1764 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He died on Dec 26, 1839 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He married Mary "Polly" Karner in 1785 in Berkshire, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. She was born in Apr 1767 in Egremont, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 27, 1835 in Elizabethtown, Essex County, New York.
- vii. **ABIGAIL KELLOGG** (daughter of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born on Feb 09, 1769 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
- viii. **LOIS KELLOGG** (daughter of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born in 1773 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Notes for Lois Kellogg:

The first public museum in America was established, in Charleston, South Carolina the year that Lois was born.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 9

Source:<http://www.charlestonmuseum.org/topic.asp?id=1>

- ix. ELIZABETH KELLOGG (daughter of William Kellogg and Keziah Dewey) was born in 1774 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
37. **GARDNER⁹ KELLOGG** (Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1730. He died in 1814. He married **THANKFUL CHAPIN**. She was born about 1732. She died in 1805.

Gardner Kellogg and Thankful Chapin had the following child:

48. i. **JOSIAH¹⁰ KELLOGG** (son of Gardner Kellogg and Thankful Chapin) was born in 1767. He died in 1856. He married HANNAH SMITH. She was born in 1774. She died in 1864.
38. **ANDREWE PATTERSON** (Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Charles Patterson) was born on Oct 25, 1719 in Stratford, Fairfield County, Connecticut. He married **ABIGAIL BEARDSLEY**. She was born on Apr 20, 1721.

Notes for Andrew Patterson:

Andrew Patterson, born Oct 25, 1719 (a twin), in Stratford, Fairfield CO, Conn, married Abigail Beardsley, born April 20, 1721, daughter of John Beardsley & Deborah Hull of Stratford. Andrew & Abigail gave issue to 5 children, the youngest being Sarah Patterson.

Andrew Patterson and Abigail Beardsley had the following child:

49. i. **SARAH PATTERSON** (daughter of Andrew Patterson and Abigail Beardsley) was born on Aug 08, 1756. She died on May 22, 1829. She married DANIEL DIBBLE. He was born on May 18, 1754 in Mount Washington, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Nov 05, 1842.
39. **SETH⁹ KELLOGG** (John⁸, Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 08, 1739 in Norwalk, Connecticut. He died on Aug 01, 1819 in Centerville, Ohio. He married (1) **EUNICE JUDD** on Sep 26, 1761. She was born on Jun 26, 1742. She died after Sep 18, 1819. He married **ELECTA WAITE**.

Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd had the following children:

- i. **SARAH¹⁰ KELLOGG** (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born about 1763. She married JACOB HOYT. He was born about 1760.
- ii. **ESTHER KELLOGG** (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Feb 23, 1765 in Winstead, Connecticut.
- iii. **EUNICE KELLOGG** (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Aug 13, 1767 in Winstead, Connecticut. She died on Jan 05, 1868. She married Edmond Munger on Dec 05, 1785.
- iv. **JEMIMA KELLOGG** (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Sep 06, 1769. She died on Sep 15, 1848. She married Noah Tibbals in 1790.

Notes for Jemima Kellogg:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 9

Jemima was born the year that Napoleon Bonaparte was born (August 15, 1769) on the island of Corsica.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Napoleon_I_of_France

- v. MARY KELLOGG (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Jun 25, 1771 in Winstead, Connecticut. She married HOEL IVES.
- vi. OLIVE KELLOGG (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Mar 05, 1774 in Winstead, Connecticut. She died in Centerville, Ohio. She married JAMES PORTER. He was born about 1770.
- vii. ANNE KELLOGG (daughter of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Jun 28, 1776 in Winstead, Connecticut. She died in Centerville, Ohio. She married SAMUEL MCGAHAN. He was born about 1775.

Notes for Anne Kellogg:

Anne Kellogg is my fourth cousin, five times removed. Anne was born the same day that the Declaration of Independence was presented to the Second Continental Congress by the Committee of Five (John Adams of Massachusetts, Benjamin Franklin of Pennsylvania, Thomas Jefferson of Virginia, Robert R. Livingston of New York, and Roger Sherman of Connecticut). The Committee was formed to draft a suitable declaration to frame this resolution. The committee decided that Jefferson would write the draft, which he showed to Franklin and Adams, who made several minor corrections. Jefferson then produced another copy incorporating these changes, and the committee presented this copy to the Continental Congress on June 28, 1776. It was ratified six days later on July 4, 1776, a day now famous in our nation, celebrated as Independence Day. Word of the Declaration did not reach England until August 10.

I am pleased that our family had two relatives in that august Committee of Five. John Adams, who later became the second President of the United States, is the husband of Abigail Smith, a 29th cousin, four times removed to me. Our ancestors in common are Duke John of Lancaster 'of Gaunt' (1340-1399), and Katharine Roet. They are the 12th great grandparents of Abigail Smith. Adams' wife is the 16th cousin, nine times removed to my son-in-law, Steven O. Westmoreland. Thomas Jefferson, who became the third President of the United States, is related to our family by being my 28th cousin, five times removed. Our ancestor in common is Eystein Glumra Ivarsson and his wife, Aseda Rognvaldsdatter. They are President Jefferson's 27th great grandparents, whereas they are my 32nd great grandparents.

- viii. SETH KELLOGG (son of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Oct 17, 1778.
- ix. ETHEL KELLOGG (son of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Oct 27, 1781. He married CHARLOTTE MUNGER.

Notes for Ethel Kellogg:

Ethel Kellogg was born October 27, 1781, just one week after British troops under Lord Cornwallis surrendered at Yorktown, Virginia, as the American

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 9

Revolution neared its end.

Source: <http://www.eyewitnesstohistory.com/yorktown.htm>

- x. ELIHU KELLOGG (son of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Jun 11, 1784. He married PHOBE G. GREY.
- xi. EZRA KELLOGG (son of Seth Kellogg and Eunice Judd) was born on Nov 24, 1786. He married ELECTA WAITE. He married RHODA BLACKFORD.

Generation 10

40. **JULIAN¹⁰ KELLOGG** (Jabez⁹, Joseph⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 27, 1765 in South Hadley, Hampshire County, Massachuettts. He died on Aug 04, 1813 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachuettts. He married Mary Poole on Feb 14, 1788. She was born on Feb 01, 1771. She died on Aug 04, 1813 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachuettts.

Notes for Julian Kellogg:

Julian Kellogg is my third cousin, five times removed.

On November 1, 1765, the year of Julian's birth, the Stamp Act went into effect, prompting stiff resistance from American colonists. It took almost eleven years for the American Colonists to formalize their rebellion in 1776 with the shot that was heard around the world at Lexington.

Source:<http://www.history.org/History/teaching/tchrsta.cfm>

Just four months before Julian was born, on May 29, 1765, Patrick Henry denounced the Stamp Act before Virginia's House of Burgesses, saying, "If this be treason, make the most of it!"

Source: <http://www.u-s-history.com/pages/h1266.html>

Julian Kellogg and Mary Poole had the following child:

- 50. i. **JACOB POOLE¹¹ KELLOGG** (son of Julian Kellogg and Mary Poole) was born on Feb 16, 1793 in Shelburne, Franklin County, Massachuettts. He died on Oct 06, 1843 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachuettts. He married Lucy Wright on Oct 20, 1820 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachuettts. She was born on Aug 04, 1795 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachuettts. She died on May 25, 1882 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachuettts.
41. **MARY KELLOGG TERRY** (Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Samuel Terry, Ephraim Terry, Samuel Terry, Samuel Terry) was born on Apr 07, 1754. She died on Jan 04, 1808. She married **DAVID SHAW**. He was born in 1749 in East Winsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died on Jun 23, 1824.

Mary Kellogg Terry and David Shaw had the following children:

- 51. i. **PERSIA SHAW** (daughter of David Shaw and Mary Kellogg Terry). She married **JAMES E. STAR**. He was born on Mar 30, 1777 in Groton, New London, Connecticut. He died on Sep 13, 1861 in New Hartford, Litchfield,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 10

Connecticut.

52. ii. MARY "POLLY" SHAW (daughter of David Shaw and Mary Kellogg Terry) was born in 1775. She died in Nov 1866. She married MOSES OSBORN. He was born on Nov 10, 1772. He died on Mar 07, 1843.

42. **BRADFORD**¹⁰ **KELLOGG** (Samuel⁹, Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Mar 24, 1759 in Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. He died in 1832 in Ohio. He married Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson in 1786. She was born on Nov 10, 1767 in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut. She died in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut.

Notes for Bradford Kellogg:

Bradford Kellogg served as a Private in the American Revolutionary War in a Connecticut company. Litchfield County, from the town of Goshen.

Source:"Honor Roll of American Revolutionary Soldiers of LitchfieldCounty" (Connecticut), by the Mary Floyd Tallmadge Chapter of theDaughters of the American Revolution, Litchfield, Connecticut, 1912.

Notes for Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson:

Mary, or Polly as she was known, was born the same year as was AndrewJackson, the seventh president of the United States, born in Waxhaw, South Caronina on March 15, 1767.

Source:<http://www.whitehouse.gov/history/presidents/aj7.html>

Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson had the following children:

53. i. LAURA ATWATER¹¹ KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Feb 11, 1787 in Hamden, Connecticut. She died on Aug 30, 1834 in Litchfield, Connecticut. She married Jotham Atwater on Apr 03, 1803 in Hudson, Ohio. He was born on Oct 15, 1779 in Litchfield, Connecticut.
- ii. POLLY PEASE KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Feb 14, 1788 in Goshen, Connecticut.
- iii. MARINA POST KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Oct 04, 1790 in Vermont.
- iv. RONDA OVIATT KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born in 1792 in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut.
- v. LUNA CROY KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born in 1794. She married RICHARD CROY.

Notes for Luna Croy Kellogg:

Luna was born the year that Eli Whitney received a patent for thecotton gin.

Source:http://inventors.about.com/od/cstartinventions/a/cotton_gin.htm

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 10

Her birth also was the same year that President George Washington and Congress authorized creation of the U.S. Navy (March 27, 1794).

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_the_United_States_Navy

54. vi. ALFRED KELLOGG (son of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Sep 09, 1797 in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut. He married SUSAN STONE. She was born about 1808 in England.

- vii. ELVIRA KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Aug 01, 1803.

Notes for Elvira Kellogg:

In the year of her birth, the United States purchased the Louisiana Territory from France on April 30, 1803.

Source:<http://gatewayno.com/history/LaPurchase.html>

- viii. ELIVRA FROST KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Aug 04, 1803 in Hudson, Ohio.

Notes for Elivra Frost Kellogg:

In the year of her birth, Chief Justice John Marshall declares, on February 14, 1803, that any act of U.S. Congress which conflicts with the Constitution is void.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/February_14

- ix. LUCINDA KELLOGG (daughter of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born in 1805 in Hudson, Ohio. She died in At age 8.

Notes for Lucinda Kellogg:

In the year of Lucinda's birth, a force led by U.S. Marines captured the city of Derna, on the shores of Tripoli on April 27, 1805. The attack on the city was the inspiration for the lyrics to the Marine Hymn "to the shores of Tripoli."

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Derna

55. x. LANSING KELLOGG (son of Bradford Kellogg and Mary Polly "Polly" Thompson) was born on Dec 24, 1806 in Hudson, Ohio. He died about 1882. He married Caroline Bishop (daughter of David Bishop and Sarah Kennedy) on Feb 08, 1826 in Preble, Ohio. She was born on Oct 09, 1809 in Ohio. She died on Jan 02, 1872.

43. **DANIEL KELLOGG** (Daniel Kellogg, Daniel⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Nov 05, 1774 in Sheffield, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Apr 27, 1848 in Chaplain.

Daniel Kellogg had the following child:

56. i. LORENZO KELLOGG (son of Daniel Kellogg) was born on Sep 08, 1798 in

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 10

Shoreham, Addison County, Vermont. He died on Jul 04, 1881 in Champlain, Clinton County, New York.

44. **EPHRAM¹⁰ KELLOGG** (Ephram⁹, Silas⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹). He married **JANE ASHLEY**.

Ephram Kellogg and Jane Ashley had the following child:

57. i. **EDWARD¹¹ KELLOGG** (son of Ephram Kellogg and Jane Ashley). He married **JANE HALL**.

45. **NOAH HUBBARD** (Prudence⁹ Kellogg, Amos⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Noah Ely Hubbard) was born in 1778. He died in 1846. He married **CYNTHIA CLARK**. She was born in 1785. She died in 1866.

Noah Hubbard and Cynthia Clark had the following child:

58. i. **PERMELIA HUBBARD** (daughter of Noah Hubbard and Cynthia Clark) was born in 1807. She died in 1903. She married **WILLIAM K. CURTIS**. He was born in 1800. He died in 1873 in Topeka, Kansas.

46. **MOSES¹⁰ KELLOGG** (Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1746 in Massachusetts. He died on Sep 20, 1795.

Moses Kellogg had the following child:

59. i. **TITUS KELLOGG** (son of Moses Kellogg) was born in 1765. He married **RACHEL SOUTHWELL**. He married **LUCY FLETCHER**.

47. **ELIJAH¹⁰ KELLOGG** (William⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 25, 1764 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He died on Dec 26, 1839 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He married Mary "Polly" Karner in 1785 in Berkshire, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. She was born in Apr 1767 in Egremont, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. She died on Jan 27, 1835 in Elizabethtown, Essex County, New York.

Notes for Elijah Kellogg:

Elisha was born just 10 days before the city of St. Louis, Missouri was established on February 15, 1864.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/St._Louis,_Missouri

Elijah Kellogg and Mary "Polly" Karner had the following child:

60. i. **WILLIAM¹¹ KELLOGG** (son of Elijah Kellogg and Mary "Polly" Karner) was born on Dec 26, 1790 in Rupert, Bennington, Vermont. He died on Apr 10, 1868. He married **RUBY PHELPS**. She was born in New York. She died on Oct 19, 1875. He married (2) **RHODA FARNSWORTH** in 1814. She was born in 1795 in Elizabethtown, Essex County, New York. She died on Jul 02, 1823.

48. **JOSIAH¹⁰ KELLOGG** (Gardner⁹, Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1767. He died in 1856. He married **HANNAH SMITH**. She was born in 1774. She died in 1864.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 10

Notes for Josiah Kellogg:

Josiah was born the same year as was Andrew Jackson, the seventh president of the United States, born in Waxhaw, South Carolina on March 15, 1767.

Source: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/history/presidents/aj7.html>

Josiah Kellogg and Hannah Smith had the following child:

61. i. JOHN PRESTON¹¹ KELLOGG (son of Josiah Kellogg and Hannah Smith) was born in 1807. He died in 1881. He married Ann Janette Stanley in 1849. She was born in 1824. She died in 1893.
49. **SARAH PATTERSON** (Andrew Patterson, Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Andrew Patterson, Charles Patterson) was born on Aug 08, 1756. She died on May 22, 1829. She married **DANIEL DIBBLE**. He was born on May 18, 1754 in Mount Washington, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died on Nov 05, 1842.

Notes for Daniel Dibble:

Sarah Patterson, born August 8, 1756, married Daniel Dibble, born May 18, 1754, son of John and Mary Dibble of Mount Washington, Berkshire Co, Mass. Sarah and Daniel gave issue to 12 children, including Philo Dibble. Sarah died May 22, 1829 and Daniel died Nov. 5, 1842.

Sarah Patterson and Daniel Dibble had the following child:

62. i. PHILO DIBBLE (child of Daniel Dibble and Sarah Patterson) was born on Dec 02, 1790 in Mount Washington, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. Philo married Susan Lawson on Dec 02, 1790 in Newburgh, Massachusetts. She was born on Mar 28, 1794. She died on Mar 16, 1860 in Marshall, Michigan.

Generation 11

50. **JACOB POOLE¹¹ KELLOGG** (Julian¹⁰, Jabez⁹, Joseph⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 16, 1793 in Shelburne, Franklin County, Massachusetts. He died on Oct 06, 1843 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts. He married Lucy Wright on Oct 20, 1820 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts. She was born on Aug 04, 1795 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts. She died on May 25, 1882 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts.

Notes for Jacob Poole Kellogg:

Jacob Poole Kellogg was born in the year that President George Washington laid the cornerstone of the U.S. Capitol on September 18, 1793. The cost of the nation's Capitol was \$412,000.

Just a few days following Jacob's birth, Sam Houston, the first president of the Republic of Texas, was born near Lexington, Virginia on March 2, 1793, a day that was to become Texas Independence day on March 2, 1836 when General Sam Houston led the Texas patriots to an 18 minute victory over the superior troops of Mexico's General Santa Anna.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sam_Houston
<http://www.tourofdc.org/tours/USCapitol/>

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

Jacob Poole Kellogg and Lucy Wright had the following child:

63. i. STEPHEN WRIGHT¹² KELLOGG (son of Jacob Poole Kellogg and Lucy Wright) was born on Apr 05, 1822 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts. He died on Jan 27, 1904 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He married LUCIA HOSMER ANDREWS. She was born on Mar 11, 1829 in Buffalo, Erie County, New York. She died on May 15, 1915 in New Haven, New Haven County, Connecticut.

51. **PERSIA SHAW** (Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, David Shaw, John Shaw). She married **JAMES E. STAR**. He was born on Mar 30, 1777 in Groton, New London, Connecticut. He died on Sep 13, 1861 in New Hartford, Litchfield, Connecticut.

Persia Shaw and James E. Star had the following children:

- i. EMILY STAR (daughter of James E. Star and Persia Shaw). She married HENRY CROSBY.
- ii. JOSEPH STAR (son of James E. Star and Persia Shaw). He married MARY COOLEY SMITH.
- iii. FRANKLIN STAR (son of James E. Star and Persia Shaw). He married PAMELA ORNE.
- iv. JULIA STAR (daughter of James E. Star and Persia Shaw).
- v. JAMES STAR (son of James E. Star and Persia Shaw). He married HARRIET JOHNSON.
- vi. HIRAM STAR (son of James E. Star and Persia Shaw). He married ELLEN G. BROWN.
64. vii. LAURA PERSIA STAR (daughter of James E. Star and Persia Shaw) was born on Feb 03, 1812 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Jun 08, 1849 in Carey, Wyandot, Ohio. She married William Myron Buell on Feb 04, 1834. He was born on Jan 04, 1810. He died on Jul 11, 1869.

52. **MARY "POLLY" SHAW** (Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, David Shaw, John Shaw) was born in 1775. She died in Nov 1866. She married **MOSES OSBORN**. He was born on Nov 10, 1772. He died on Mar 07, 1843.

Mary "Polly" Shaw and Moses Osborn had the following child:

65. i. MARY "POLLY" OSBORN (daughter of Moses Osborn and Mary "Polly" Shaw) was born on Mar 03, 1797. She died on Mar 21, 1840 in Sparta, Noble County, Indiana. She married JOHN SPEAR. He was born on Feb 24, 1788 in Connecticut. He died on Sep 05, 1886 in Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri.

53. **LAURA ATWATER¹¹ KELLOGG** (Bradford¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 11, 1787 in Hamden,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

Connecticut. She died on Aug 30, 1834 in Litchfield, Connecticut. She married Jotham Atwater on Apr 03, 1803 in Hudson, Ohio. He was born on Oct 15, 1779 in Litchfield, Connecticut.

Notes for Jotham Atwater:

Jotham was born in 1779, the same year as was Clement Moore (7/15/1779- 7/10/1863), the American scholar; wrote "The Night Before Christmas"

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Clement_Clarke_Moore

Laura Atwater Kellogg and Jotham Atwater had the following children:

- i. ELIZA ATWATER (daughter of Jotham Atwater and Laura Atwater Kellogg) was born on Jul 22, 1804.
 - ii. SILVIA ATWATER (daughter of Jotham Atwater and Laura Atwater Kellogg) was born on Dec 28, 1805 in Mantua, Ohio. She died on Oct 02, 1873 in Monticello, Michigan.
 - iii. HARVEY ATWATER (son of Jotham Atwater and Laura Atwater Kellogg) was born on Mar 22, 1809 in Mantua, Ohio. He died on Aug 24, 1824 in Mantua, Ohio.
 66. iv. JULIA ATWATER (daughter of Jotham Atwater and Laura Atwater Kellogg) was born on Jan 14, 1813 in Mantua, Ohio. She died on Dec 31, 1838 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She married SIMON STOUGH.
 - v. ELIZA ATWATER (daughter of Jotham Atwater and Laura Atwater Kellogg) was born on Jan 16, 1816 in Mantua, Ohio. She died on Jan 24, 1844 in Braceville, Ohio. She married Ansel Bosworth on Dec 04, 1842 in Newton Falls, Ohio.
 67. vi. LUCINDA ATWATER (daughter of Jotham Atwater and Laura Atwater Kellogg) was born on May 17, 1819 in Mantua, Ohio. She died on Jul 04, 1907 in Hamden, Connecticut. She married JACOB SHAW SMITH. He was born on Jul 05, 1813 in Middleboro, Massachusetts.
54. **ALFRED**¹¹ **KELLOGG** (Bradford¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 09, 1797 in Goshen, Litchfield County, Connecticut. He married **SUSAN STONE**. She was born about 1808 in England.

Notes for Alfred Kellogg:

Alfred was born in 1797, the very same year that Wilhelm Beer was born (1/4/1797 - 3/27/1850). Mr. Beer was the German astronomer who first made a map of moon.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wilhelm_Beer

He also was born the year Henry Steinway was born (2/15/1797 -2/7/1871). He was the German-born American piano builder of great fame. His born name was Henrich Steinweg.

Source:<http://www.gzg.fn.bw.schule.de/schulen/emigrate/dokument/persons/steinweg/nchs/steinway.htm>

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

Alfred Kellogg and Susan Stone had the following children:

- i. ALFRED¹² KELLOGG (son of Alfred Kellogg and Susan Stone) was born in 1839.

Notes for Alfred Kellogg:

The same year Alfred Kellogg, Jr. was born, Congress, on February 20, 1839, outlawed the practice of dueling in Washington, D. C.

Source:<http://www.bicyclingthroughhistory.com/d1ref2.html>

- ii. LOUISA KELLOGG (daughter of Alfred Kellogg and Susan Stone) was born about 1843.

- iii. SUSAN KELLOGG (daughter of Alfred Kellogg and Susan Stone) was born about 1846.

55. **LANSING¹¹ KELLOGG** (Bradford¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Dec 24, 1806 in Hudson, Ohio. He died about 1882. He married Caroline Bishop (daughter of David Bishop and Sarah Kennedy) on Feb 08, 1826 in Preble, Ohio. She was born on Oct 09, 1809 in Ohio. She died on Jan 02, 1872.

Notes for Caroline Bishop:

Caroline was born in 1809, the same year as was born Louis Braille (1/4/1809 - 1/6/1852), the French educator and inventor of the Braille system which enabled blind people to be able to read.

Source:http://www.afb.org/braillebug/louis_braille_bio.asp

Importantly to American history, Caroline was born the same year that Abraham Lincoln, the 16th president of the United States, was born in present-day Larue County, Ky.

Source:<http://sc94.ameslab.gov/TOUR/alincoln.html>

Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop had the following children:

- i. KELLOGG (son of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on May 27, 1827 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. He died on May 27, 1827 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.
- ii. MARY AURELIA KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Aug 16, 1829 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.

Notes for Mary Aurelia Kellogg:

On the day of Mary's birth, the original Siamese twins, Chang and Eng Bunker, arrived in Boston to be exhibited to the Western world.

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050816.html?>

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

th&emc=th

68. iii. HELEN GEORGIANNA KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Feb 06, 1831 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. She died in 1890 in Charlotte, Eaton County, Michigan. She married Jonathan Chauncey Harmon on Nov 27, 1849 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. He was born on Dec 18, 1818 in New Marlborough, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died in 1890 in Charlotte, Eaton County, Michigan.
- iv. BRADFORD KELLOGG (son of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Mar 13, 1833 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.
- v. LUNA ALVIRA KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on May 29, 1835 in Charlestown, Ohio.
- vi. ANGELINE KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Jul 02, 1837 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.
69. vii. SARAH LAVENNA KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Feb 07, 1840 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. She died on Aug 01, 1877 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She married John Elsefer Sharp II (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine) on Aug 01, 1857 in Maple Grove Cemetery, Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He was born on Jan 25, 1830 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died on May 18, 1897 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.
- viii. SYLVIA ATLANTA KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Nov 12, 1842 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.
- ix. CAROLINE ALICE KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Apr 01, 1846 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.
- x. ALFRED LANSING KELLOGG (son of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Dec 23, 1848 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.

Notes for Alfred Lansing Kellogg:

His name is a combination of two of his Lansing Uncles. Alfred was born the year Louis Comfort Tiffany (2/18/1848 - 1/17/1933), the American painter, decorator and designer, was born. Louis founded the Tiffany Glass Company in 1885, which no longer exists. His father, Charles Lewis Tiffany, previously had founded the famous Tiffany & Co. Jewellery store, in 1837.

Source:http://www.artcyclopedia.com/artists/tiffany_louis_comfort.html

Alfred was born the year that Wyatt Earp (3/19/1848 - 1/13/1929) was born. He was the American frontiersman who became famous as a lawman and a gambler.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wyatt_Earp

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

- xi. **MARTHA ACHSAH KELLOGG** (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) was born on Sep 25, 1852 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio.

56. **LORENZO KELLOGG** (Daniel Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Sep 08, 1798 in Shoreham, Addison County, Vermont. He died on Jul 04, 1881 in Champlain, Clinton County, New York.

Lorenzo Kellogg had the following child:

70. i. **CYRUS H. KELLOGG** (son of Lorenzo Kellogg) was born on Mar 11, 1843 in Champlain, Clinton County, New York. He died on Nov 07, 1910. He married Julia Caroline Olds on Aug 14, 1866 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minneosota. She was born on Nov 25, 1846 in Carlinville, Macoupin County, Illinois. She died on Mar 07, 1916 in Tacoma, Washington.

57. **EDWARD¹¹ KELLOGG** (Ephram¹⁰, Ephram⁹, Silas⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹). He married **JANE HALL**.

Edward Kellogg and Jane Hall had the following child:

71. i. **CORDELIA¹² KELLOGG** (daughter of Edward Kellogg and Jane Hall) was born in 1829. She married EDWARD FRANKLIN BARTHOLOMEW. He was born in 1828.

58. **PERMELIA HUBBARD** (Noah Hubbard, Prudence⁹ Kellogg, Amos⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Noah Hubbard, Noah Ely Hubbard) was born in 1807. She died in 1903. She married **WILLIAM K. CURTIS**. He was born in 1800. He died in 1873 in Topeka, Kansas.

Notes for Permelia Hubbard:

Permelia Hubbard was born the same year as Henry Wadsworth Longfellow(2/27/1807 - 3/24/1882), the famous American poet was born.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Henry_Wadsworth_Longfellow

Permelia Hubbard and William K. Curtis had the following child:

72. i. **ORIN ARMS CURTIS** (son of William K. Curtis and Permelia Hubbard) was born in 1829. He died in 1898. He married HELEN C. PAPPEN. She was born in 1840. She died in 1863.

59. **TITUS KELLOGG** (Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Steplhen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1765. He married **RACHEL SOUTHWELL**. He married **LUCY FLETCHER**.

Notes for Titus Kellogg:

Titus and Lucy Fletcher Kellogg lived in NY and Iowa. They did not have a son named John and none of the sons they did have resided in Texas. Two had no children and the 3rd was a physician and rasided in Minn, Ohio and Iowa, and served as a surgeon in the War Between the States. I found no John Benjamin tho' there is a John B., but he is not the one in Texas. I have never been able to identify the John Kellogg who died at The Alamo. I know if someone in his line knew of him, it would be well publicized. There are way too many "John" names to research. However, I did look up all Titus' and none had a son John who went to TX. The info I give you is from the 1906 pub "The Kellogg's in the Old World and the New World." I have found over the years that there are many Kellogg's born and raised

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

in the midwest that are not listed in the 1906 book. Likely because in the late 1800s they had become disconnected from relatives being canvassed for family information.

Source: Len Raab, July 8, 2006 reply posting to my inquiry on Genealogy.com:
<http://genforum.genealogy.com/raab/messages/253.html>

Titus Kellogg and Lucy Fletcher had the following children:

- i. TITUS KELLOGG (son of Titus Kellogg and Lucy Fletcher) was born on Jun 03, 1797 in Missouri. He died on May 29, 1848. He married LUCY FLETCHER.
 73. ii. JOHN BENJAMIN KELLOGG (son of Titus Kellogg and Lucy Fletcher) was born in 1783 in Colchester, Connecticut. He died in Oct 1836 in Washington County, Texas. He married UNNAMED in 1835. She died in Jan 1838 in Washington County, Texas.
60. **WILLIAM¹¹ KELLOGG** (Elijah¹⁰, William⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Dec 26, 1790 in Rupert, Bennington, Vermont. He died on Apr 10, 1868. He married **RUBY PHELPS**. She was born in New York. She died on Oct 19, 1875. He married (2) **RHODA FARNSWORTH** in 1814. She was born in 1795 in Elizabethtown, Essex County, New York. She died on Jul 02, 1823.

William Kellogg and Ruby Phelps had the following children:

- i. IRA PHELPS¹² KELLOGG (son of William Kellogg and Ruby Phelps) was born in 1824.
74. ii. ORSON KELLOGG (son of William Kellogg and Ruby Phelps) was born on Aug 30, 1827 in Elizabethtown, Essex, New York, United States. He married EUNICE KELLOGG. She was born on May 17, 1830 in New York, United States. She died on Jul 07, 1900 in Minerva, Essex, New York.
- iii. SABRA KELLOGG (daughter of William Kellogg and Ruby Phelps) was born in 1832.

William Kellogg and Rhoda Farnsworth had the following children:

- iv. LORENZO KELLOGG (son of William Kellogg and Rhoda Farnsworth) was born in 1809.
 - v. HARRIET KELLOGG (daughter of William Kellogg and Rhoda Farnsworth) was born in 1815. She died in 1902.
 - vi. CYRUS HALE KELLOGG (son of William Kellogg and Rhoda Farnsworth) was born in 1819. He died in 1878.
 75. vii. ASA FARNSWORTH KELLOGG (son of William Kellogg and Rhoda Farnsworth) was born on May 04, 1823 in Elizabethtown, Essex County, New York. He died on Dec 24, 1893 in Ocala, Marion County, Florida. He married (1) ABIGAIL BILLINGS on Feb 08, 1854 in New York. She was born on Sep 17, 1826. She died in 1892. He married (2) AMANDA before 1841.
61. **JOHN PRESTON¹¹ KELLOGG** (Josiah¹⁰, Gardner⁹, Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1807. He died in 1881. He married Ann Janette Stanley in 1849. She was born in 1824. She died in 1893.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

Notes for John Preston Kellogg:

The year that John was born, Robert E. Lee was born, destined to be the General that led the Army of the Confederate States of America.

Source:<http://www.civilwarhome.com/leebio.htm>

John Preston Kellogg and his wife, Ann Janette Stanley Kellogg, were Seventh Day Adventists who pioneered the wilderness to establish a homestead and broom factory in Battle Creek, Michigan.

Source:<http://www.learningtogive.org/papers/index.asp?bpid=106>

John Preston Kellogg and Ann Janette Stanley had the following children:

- i. JOHN HARVEY¹² KELLOGG (son of John Preston Kellogg and Ann Janette Stanley) was born on Feb 26, 1852 in Tyrone, New York. He died on Dec 14, 1943 in New York. He married Ella E. Eaton on Feb 22, 1879. She was born in Alfred Center, New York. She died in 1920.

Notes for John Harvey Kellogg:

On Feb. 26, 1852, John Harvey Kellogg, the American physician who developed dry cereal, was born. John Harvey Kellogg is the fourth great grandson of my seventh great grandfather, Joseph Kellogg (April 1, 1626 – June 27, 1707), who was an immigrant to America, having hailed from Great Leighs, England and died in what later was Hadley, Hampshire. John Harvey Kellogg is my fifth cousin, three times removed. Following his death on Dec. 14, 1943, his obituary read as follows:

"John Harvey Kellogg, surgeon, health authority, developer of the Battle Creek Sanitarium and founder of the food business which later became the W. K. Kellogg Company, died here (New York City) last night at the age of 91, nine years short of the century goal which he had set for himself.

"Best Example of Own Dogmas: A determined practitioner of the rules for simple eating and living he preached for all humanity, Dr. Kellogg was perhaps the best example of the truth of his own dogmas.

"When he became a physician Dr. Kellogg determined to devote himself to the problems of health, and after taking over the sanitarium he put into effect his own ideas. Soon he had developed the sanitarium to an unprecedented degree, and he launched the business of manufacturing health foods. He gained recognition as the originator of health foods and coffee and tea substitutes, ideas which led to the establishment of huge cereal companies besides his own, in which his brother, W. K. Kellogg, produced the cornflakes he invented. His name became a household word.

"Dr. Kellogg's youth was one of hard work. Born in Tyrone, N. Y., on Feb. 26, 1852, he moved to Battle Creek with his parents, John Preston and Ann Jeanette Kellogg, at an early age. He worked in his father's broom factory and also served as a "printer's devil" in Battle Creek publishing houses.

"Took Medical Degree in 1875

"He was educated in the Battle Creek public schools, the Michigan State Normal School and the New York University Medical College, from which he

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 11

was graduated in 1875 with an M. D. degree. Later he continued his education, studying in Europe in 1883, 1889, 1899, 1902, 1907 and 1911.

"Dr. Kellogg married Ella E. Eaton of Alfred Center, N. Y., on Feb. 22, 1879. They were childless, but delighted in providing funds for the education of deserving boys and girls. They virtually reared forty children, legally adopting several of them, in their fifty-room home before Mrs. Kellogg's death in 1920.

"Dr. Kellogg lectured and wrote unceasingly and was the author of many volumes on health practices.

"But Dr. Kellogg did not confine himself to research on diet and living. He was a noted surgeon, still wielding the surgeon's knife when he was in his seventies, and was the inventor of improved apparatus and instruments for medical and surgical purposes. An authority on water therapy, he was the discoverer of the therapeutic value of the electric light and inventor of the electric light bath. He was also the discoverer of the sinusoidal current."

Source: New York Times, February 26, 1943, Obituary Section

76. ii. WILL KEITH "W. K" KELLOGG (son of John Preston Kellogg and Ann Janette Stanley) was born on Apr 07, 1860. He died on Oct 06, 1951 in Battle Creek, Michigan. He married (1) ELLA OSBORN "PUSS" DAVIS in 1880. She was born in 1858. He married (2) CARRIE STAINES in 1918.
62. **PHILO DIBBLE** (Sarah Patterson, Andrew Patterson, Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Daniel Dibble, John Dible) was born on Dec 02, 1790 in Mount Washington, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. Philo married Susan Lawson on Dec 02, 1790 in Newburgh, Massachusetts. She was born on Mar 28, 1794. She died on Mar 16, 1860 in Marshall, Michigan.

Notes for Philo Dibble:

Philo Dibble, born Dec 2, 1790, Mount Washington, Berkshire County, Mass., and on Feb 13, 1814 married Susan Lawson of Newburgh. She was born March 28, 1794 and died March 16, 1860 in Marshall, Mich. Philo and Susan give issue to five children, including Charles Philo Dibble. Philo married a second time, to Mrs. Harriet Cook of Dansville, NY. They had no issue.

Philo Dibble and Susan Lawson had the following child:

77. i. CHARLES PHILO DIBBLE (son of Philo Dibble and Susan Lawson) was born on Aug 28, 1851 in Skaneateles, Onondago County, New York. He died on Apr 22, 1884 in Aiken, South Carolina. He married Hetty Johnson (daughter of Ben Johnson and Jane Hey) on Sep 14, 1842 in Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York. She was born on Jun 21, 1822 in Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York. She died on Feb 16, 1891 in Aiken, South Carolina.

Generation 12

63. **STEPHEN WRIGHT¹² KELLOGG** (Jacob Poole¹¹, Julian¹⁰, Jabez⁹, Joseph⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 05, 1822 in Shelburne Falls, Franklin County, Massachusetts. He died on Jan 27, 1904 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He married **LUCIA HOSMER ANDREWS**. She was born on Mar 11, 1829 in Buffalo, Erie County, New York. She died on May 15, 1915 in New Haven, New Haven

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

County, Connecticut.

Notes for Stephen Wright Kellogg:

Stephen was born the same month as was Frederick Law Olmsted(4/26/1822 - 8/28/1903) the American landscape architect who designed Central Park in New York City.

Source:<http://www.fredericklawolmsted.com/Lifeframe.htm>
<http://www.fredericklawolmsted.com/workframe.htm>

Stephen's month of birth also was when Ulysses S. Grant was born(4/27/1822 - 7/23/1885), the 18th president of the United States(1869-77) and Civil War general.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ulysses_S._Grant

Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews had the following children:

- i. SARAH ANDREWS¹³ KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Sep 11, 1852 in Naugatuck, New Haven County, Connecticut.
 - ii. LUCY WRIGHT KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Jan 14, 1855 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. She died on Jan 31, 1925 in New Haven, New Haven County, Connecticut.
 78. iii. FRANK WOODRUFF KELLOGG (son of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Jul 26, 1857 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He died in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He married Minnie Thompson Mcconihe on Jun 01, 1901 in Troy, Rensselaer County, New York. She was born on Jun 25, 1861 in Troy, Rensselaer County, New York. She died on Jul 06, 1903 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.
 - iv. JOHN PRESCOTT KELLOGG (son of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Mar 31, 1860 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He died on Jan 16, 1925 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.
 79. v. ELIZABETH HOSMER KELLOGG (daughter of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Mar 13, 1864 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. She married IRVING HALL CHASE. He was born on May 13, 1858 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.
 - vi. STEPHEN WRIGHT KELLOGG (son of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Mar 08, 1866 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He died on Aug 13, 1868 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.
 - vii. CHARLES POOLE KELLOGG (son of Stephen Wright Kellogg and Lucia Hosmer Andrews) was born on Apr 27, 1868 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.
64. **LAURA PERSIA STAR** (Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James E. Star, Nicholas Starr) was born on Feb 03, 1812 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Jun 08, 1849 in Carey, Wyandot, Ohio. She married William Myron Buell on Feb 04, 1834. He was born on Jan 04, 1810. He died on Jul 11, 1869.

Notes for William Myron Buell:

William was born on the very same day as was Louis Braille, inventor of a reading system for the blind, in Coupvray, France.

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050104.html?th>

Laura Persia Star and William Myron Buell had the following children:

- i. JULIA BUELL (daughter of William Myron Buell and Laura Persia Star).
- ii. ELLEN BUELL (daughter of William Myron Buell and Laura Persia Star).
- iii. LAVONIA BUELL (daughter of William Myron Buell and Laura Persia Star).
- iv. ANN CLEMENTINE BUELL (daughter of William Myron Buell and Laura Persia Star).
80. v. JAMES WILLIAM BUELL (son of William Myron Buell and Laura Persia Star) was born on May 08, 1847 in Carey, Wyandot, Ohio. He died on Mar 10, 1928 in Los Angeles, California. He married (1) ESTER W. LEACH on Mar 02, 1873. She died on Jan 17, 1875. He married (2) MARY ELIZABETH "MARIA" LINCOLN (daughter of William W. Lincoln and Maria T. Ladd) on Jun 30, 1881 in Greensboro, Vermont. She was born on Jun 30, 1861 in Greensboro, Vermont. She died on Jun 22, 1905 in Los Angeles, California. He married (3) ETHEL REED SEYDEL on Apr 29, 1909 in Santa Barbara, California. She was born on Dec 04, 1880 in North Adams, Massachusetts. She died on Dec 26, 1930 in Los Angeles, California.

65. **MARY "POLLY" OSBORN** (Mary "Polly" Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Moses Osborn, Daniel Osborn) was born on Mar 03, 1797. She died on Mar 21, 1840 in Sparta, Noble County, Indiana. She married **JOHN SPEAR**. He was born on Feb 24, 1788 in Connecticut. He died on Sep 05, 1886 in Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri.

Mary "Polly" Osborn and John Spear had the following child:

81. i. ELIZABETH SPEAR (daughter of John Spear and Mary "Polly" Osborn) was born on Jan 02, 1814 in East Winsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Feb 25, 1843 in Indiana. She married SAMUAL EDGERTON. He was born on Apr 03, 1808. He died on Dec 01, 1834 in Ashtabula County, Ohio.
66. **JULIA ATWATER** (Laura Atwater¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Jotham Atwater) was born on Jan 14, 1813 in Mantua, Ohio. She died on Dec 31, 1838 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She married **SIMON STOUGH**.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

Julia Atwater and Simon Stough had the following children:

- i. HARVEY STOUGH (son of Simon Stough and Julia Atwater) was born in 1834.
- ii. HOMER STOUGH (son of Simon Stough and Julia Atwater) was born in 1836.

67. **LUCINDA ATWATER** (Laura Atwater¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Jotham Atwater) was born on May 17, 1819 in Mantua, Ohio. She died on Jul 04, 1907 in Hamden, Connecticut. She married **JACOB SHAW SMITH**. He was born on Jul 05, 1813 in Middleboro, Massachusetts.

Lucinda Atwater and Jacob Shaw Smith had the following child:

- i. NEWTON SHURTLEFF SMITH (son of Jacob Shaw Smith and Lucinda Atwater) was born on Dec 15, 1841 in Braceville, Ohio. He died on May 14, 1913 in Greene, Ohio. He married Mary Cory on Nov 23, 1870. She was born on Sep 03, 1849 in Greene, Ohio.

68. **HELEN GEORGIANNA¹² KELLOGG** (Lansing¹¹, Bradford¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 06, 1831 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. She died in 1890 in Charlotte, Eaton County, Michigan. She married Jonathan Chauncey Harmon on Nov 27, 1849 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. He was born on Dec 18, 1818 in New Marlborough, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. He died in 1890 in Charlotte, Eaton County, Michigan.

Notes for Helen Georgianna Kellogg:

Helen Georginianna Kellogg was born about five weeks prior to the birth of Clement Studebaker (March 12, 1831 ? November 27, 1901) was an American carriage manufacturer. With his brothers, he founded Studebaker, which built wagons, carriages, and automobiles in South Bend, Indiana. It was the only company that made the successful move from horse-drawn transportation to gasoline powered and even early electric powered transportation.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Clement_Studebaker
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Studebaker>
<http://www.britannica.com/eb/article-9070025/Clement-Studebaker>

Notes for Jonathan Chauncey Harmon:

Jonathan Chauncey Harmon was born December 18, 1818. This was just one week before "Silent Night" was performed for the first time, at the Church of St. Nikolaus in Obendorff, Austria.

Source: <http://silentnight.web.za/history/index.htm>

Helen Georgianna Kellogg and Jonathan Chauncey Harmon had the following children:

- i. GEORGIA F. HARMON (daughter of Jonathan Chauncey Harmon and Helen Georgianna Kellogg) was born in 1851 in Ohio. She married JOHN B. KING. He was born in 1850 in Ohio.
- ii. WILLIAM C. HARMON (son of Jonathan Chauncey Harmon and Helen

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

Georgianna Kellogg) was born in 1854 in Ohio.

- iii. EDWARD L. HARMON (son of Jonathan Chauncey Harmon and Helen Georgianna Kellogg) was born in 1856 in Ohio.
- iv. ALBERT B. HARMON (son of Jonathan Chauncey Harmon and Helen Georgianna Kellogg) was born in 1862 in Michigan.
- v. FRED L. HARMON (son of Jonathan Chauncey Harmon and Helen Georgianna Kellogg) was born in 1869 in Michigan.

69. **SARAH LAVENNA¹² KELLOGG** (Lansing¹¹, Bradford¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Isaac⁸, Samuel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Feb 07, 1840 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. She died on Aug 01, 1877 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She married John Elsefer Sharp II (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine) on Aug 01, 1857 in Maple Grove Cemetery, Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He was born on Jan 25, 1830 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died on May 18, 1897 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

Notes for Sarah Lavenna Kellogg:

Sarah Lavenna Kellogg was born February 7, 1840, the year James Fenimore Cooper's best seller was published, "The Pathfinder." Claude Monet, famous French painter, was born in 1840, as was Peter Ilich Tchaikovsky, Russian composer... "The 1812 Overture," etc.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 406-407

Sarah was born just three days before Britain's Queen Victoria married Prince Albert of Saxe Coburg-Gotha.

Source:<http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/PRvictoria.htm>

Sarah's marriage into the Sharp clan truly brought a strong heritage into our family. Besides being our link to the descendants of Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford, the Kellogg family includes Frank Billings Kellogg, fifth cousin once removed, a US Senator, US Secretary of State who also was the 1929 winner of the Nobel Peace Prize. The Kellogg's also have Will Keith Kellogg, the founder of the cereal company by that name, who was Sarah's fifth cousin. Another Kellogg relative was Charles Curtis, a fifth cousin once removed, who was the 31st Vice President of the United States (1929-1933). He served with President Herbert Hoover. Sarah is the 5th cousin to Will Keith Kellogg, the inventor of corn flakes dry serial, who went on to create quite a fortune through that enterprise.

Important to Texans is that we think Sarah is the half fifth cousin to John (Johnny) Benjamin Kellogg, Jr., one of the valiant men who died in the Battle of the Alamo on March 6, 1836, fighting for the independence of Texas from Mexico. That was less than four years before Sarah was born. We say we think this, as the entire line cannot be confirmed by my research, and there is some debate among Kellogg researchers about those connections.

Notes for John Elsefer Sharp II:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

The year John Elsefer Sharp II was born, the 21st President of the United States, Chester A. Arthur was elected. Emily Dickinson, an American poet, was born. Belva Lockwood was born. She became the first woman lawyer to practice before the Supreme Court and to be nominated for the US Presidency. John was born the year of the birth of Caroline Astor (9/22/1830 - 10/30/1908), the American aristocratic leader of New York high society.

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Caroline_Webster_Schermerhorn_Astor
"The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 392-395.

The first passenger railroad in the United States began service between Baltimore and Elliott's Mills, Maryland on May 24, 1830, the year of John's birth. Later in John's life, he worked for the Erie Railroad. Such was his occupation reflected in the US Census of 1880 for his household.

John is my great grandfather. The family at this stage continued in the Lutheran Church, the historic Christian practice of his ancestry. He moved his family from Sharon Springs, Schoharie County, New York to Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio about 1850. Here is a background about the city name, Ravenna.

Ravenna [ra'ven:a], the Italian city for which Ravenna, Ohio is named, is a [city](#) and [comune](#) in the [Emilia-Romagna](#) region of [Italy](#). The city is inland, but is connected to the [Adriatic Sea](#) by a canal. Ravenna was the [capital city](#) of the [Western Roman Empire](#) from 402 until 476. It was later the capital of the [Kingdom of the Ostrogoths](#) and the [Exarchate of Ravenna](#) until 751. From that year until the invasion of [Franks](#), it was the seat of the king of the [Lombards](#) and equalled to [Pavia](#) by [Aistulf](#). It is presently the capital of the [Province of Ravenna](#). At 652.89 km² (252.08 sq mi), Ravenna is the second-largest [comune](#) in land area in Italy, although it is only a little more than half the size of the largest, [Rome](#).

Though John Elsefer Sharp II was listed as a farmer in the 1860 Census and a stone mason in the 1870 Census, it is thought that John spent most of his career working on the Erie Railroad. We have located no military record for him during the War Between the States. We assumed he worked on the railroad throughout the time of that War.

Shown in the 1880 Census for John's household was a 19 year old white female servant named Phoebe Roberts. This indicates some degree affluence for the family, to have had a live-in servant. The Census indicated that their residence was 319 Lincoln Avenue, Ravenna, Ohio. In that 1880 Census, John was identified as a Railroad Agent again.

John's first wife, Sarah Lavenna Kellogg Sharp died at the young age of 37 on Aug 01, 1877. John married his second wife, Mary Thompson Cope, on Jul 26, 1878. Therefore Mary was cited in the 1880 Census as John's spouse. That 1880 Census listed children Dwight E. Sharp, age 18, and Harry S. Sharp, age 5.

John died May 18, 1897, the year William McKinley was inaugurated as President of the United States, later to be assassinated. That year, the electron was discovered by J. J. Thomson that year, and it was Queen Victoria's Diamond Jubilee year. Queen Victoria is my 29th cousin, four times removed.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 450-451.

Sarah Lavenna Kellogg and John Elsefer Sharp II had the following children:

82. i. ALFRED LANSING "FRED" SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavenna Kellogg) was born on Nov 21, 1858 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Apr 19, 1916 in Binghamton, Broome County, New York, his home @ 212 Court Street. He married (1) LUCY R. OAKLEY about 1888.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

She was born on Jan 12, 1865 in South Carolina. She died on Feb 10, 1893 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) CATHERINE "KATE" LEAVELL (daughter of John Henry Leavell and Lula Holland) on Mar 28, 1895 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Oct 21, 1873 in Circleville, Williamson County, Texas. She died between 1900-1910. He married (3) ADDIE C. CROWELL (daughter of Benjamin F. Crowell and Louisa "Lou" Hill) on May 28, 1884. She was born on Jan 28, 1866. She died on Jun 02, 1885. He married (4) ALLIE E after 1910.

83. ii. DWIGHT ELSEFER SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavena Kellogg) was born on Jul 12, 1861 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Sep 23, 1932 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. He married Eva Grace Jones (daughter of David W. Jones) on Jun 05, 1881 in Greenville, Mercer County, Pennsylvania. She was born on Oct 10, 1861 in Bedford, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. She died on Feb 07, 1943 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.
84. iii. HENRY SETH "HARRY" SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavena Kellogg) was born on Aug 26, 1874 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Mar 20, 1951 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Mattie de Noailles "Mama Sharpe" Simons (daughter of James Alfred "Jim" Simons and Charrie Elizabeth "Bettie" Eubank) on Jun 07, 1900 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Aug 20, 1876 in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas. She died on Feb 22, 1944 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

70. **CYRUS H. KELLOGG** (Lorenzo Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Mar 11, 1843 in Champlain, Clinton County, New York. He died on Nov 07, 1910. He married Julia Caroline Olds on Aug 14, 1866 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota. She was born on Nov 25, 1846 in Carlinville, Macoupin County, Illinois. She died on Mar 07, 1916 in Tacoma, Washington.

Cyrus H. Kellogg and Julia Caroline Olds had the following children:

85. i. FREDERICK LORENZO KELLOGG (son of Cyrus H. Kellogg and Julia Caroline Olds) was born on May 15, 1867 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota. He died in 10 Feb 1920. He married Jeanne Lucille Wemott in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota.
- ii. ELLA MAY KELLOGG (daughter of Cyrus H. Kellogg and Julia Caroline Olds) was born on Nov 13, 1868 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota.

71. **CORDELIA**¹² **KELLOGG** (Edward¹¹, Ephram¹⁰, Ephram⁹, Silas⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1829. She married **EDWARD FRANKLIN BARTHOLOMEW**. He was born in 1828.

Cordelia Kellogg and Edward Franklin Bartholomew had the following child:

86. i. SOPHIA AURELIA BARTHOLOMEW (daughter of Edward Franklin Bartholomew and Cordelia Kellogg) was born in 1859. She married CHARLES CLAUDE RUNNER.

72. **ORIN ARMS CURTIS** (Permelia Hubbard, Noah Hubbard, Prudence⁹ Kellogg, Amos⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, William K. Curtis) was born in 1829. He died in 1898.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

He married **HELEN C. PAPPEN**. She was born in 1840. She died in 1863.

Notes for Orin Arms Curtis:

Orin Arms Curtis was dishonorably discharged from the Union Army and served time in the Missouri State Penitentiary.

Source: "One Night Stands with American History," Richard Shenkman & Kurt Reiger, Perennial Harper Collins Publishers, New York, NY, 2003, Page 241.

Orin Arms Curtis and Helen C. Pappen had the following child:

87. i. CHARLES CURTIS (son of Orin Arms Curtis and Helen C. Pappen) was born on Jan 25, 1860 in Topeka, Kansas. He died on Feb 08, 1936 in Topeka, Kansas. He married Annie Elizabeth Baird on Nov 24, 1884. She was born on Dec 24, 1860 in Altonia, Blair County, Pennsylvania. She died on Jun 20, 1924 in Washington, D. C..
73. **JOHN BENJAMIN KELLOGG** (Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1783 in Colchester, Connecticut. He died in Oct 1836 in Washington County, Texas. He married UNNAMED in 1835. She died in Jan 1838 in Washington County, Texas.

Notes for John Benjamin Kellogg:

Benjamin Kellogg represents some confusion regarding his name. In some citations where people have written of him, he is described as John Benjamin Kellogg, Sr. However his will that was probate in 1836 in Washington County cites his name only as Benjamin Kellogg. I believe he was my 5th cousin, 3 times removed. His 4th great grandfather, Joseph Kellogg (1628-1707), was my 7th great grandfather.

Further uncertainty exists regarding his ancestry. At one time, I thought his father was a certain Titus Kellogg, whose ancestry tied into the other parts of Kellogg ancestry recorded in these records.

"KELLOGG. John Benjamin Kellogg Sr. received Lots 4 and 5, Block 10 in the City of Gonzales September 25, 1834. He received the lots as 'Benjamin,' but other sources referred to him as John and John Benjamin Sr. The first city map showed no signs on the property or the lot north of it which was Kellogg property. The Gonzales Probate records of March 29, 1838 referred to Benjamin as a citizen of Gonzales. He died in Washington County October, 1836 just seven months after his son died at the Alamo. When his wife (unnamed) died in January, 1838 probate records were moved to Washington County where she died. The only heir mentioned was a child less than two years of age, son of John Benjamin Jr., who died at the Alamo.

"John Benjamin Jr. and Sidney Gaston, daughter of Rebecca Warfield Gaston Davis, were married circa 1835 in Gonzales. Sidney was previously the wife of Thomas R. Miller, who was very much her senior in age. Sidney and Mr. Miller had a son that died. Gonzales marriage records listed a marriage bond for them dated March 11, 1832 with an endorsement July 21, 1833 showing that they were separated.

"When handsome Johnny Kellogg came on the scene, Sidney fell in love with the boy her age. Their marriage was cut short when Johnny left for the Alamo February, 1836. The Runaway Scrape followed the news of the Alamo and Sidney was again in agony. She had lost her husband, brother and ex-husband at the Alamo. Then she lost her home as everything they could not carry was burned or buried. Six days later Sidney and Johnny's

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

baby was born, but there was no time for rest. Sidney lay uncomplaining in the back of an open wagon, bouncing along in a driving rain headed east. She probably left with her mother and father-in-law, John B. Kellogg Sr., and lived with them in Washington County until she died some six months later. After Sidney died, her mother-in-law raised the baby until she died January, 1838. George Washington Davis was named guardian of John B. III as the probate stated 'his wife, Rebecca, was the nearest ('and only' marked out) relative of said minor in Texas.' Since 'and only' was marked out, indications were that he had relatives in Texas. Included in John B. Sr.'s inventory was a league and labor of land, head right claim, and one promissory note for \$36 in military script on Drury McGee."

Source: <http://www.tamu.edu/ccbn/dewitt/innerresidents2.htm#kellogg>

In October, 2006, I spoke by phone with Mr. Melvin Dennis Kellogg of Katy, Texas, a man who is a member of the Sons of the Republic of Texas, having three ancestors who died in the March 6, 1836 Battle of the Alamo. Dennis, like me, has searched in relative vain to identify Johnny Kellogg's father and his ancestral connection with the Kellogg family. Dennis said he'd discovered a Benjamin Kellogg of Cooperstown, New York who married and fathered at least one child. When the War of 1812 started, he joined the military. There is evidence that on June 14, 1814, he wrote a "dear Joan" letter to his wife and never was heard from again. The conjecture is that he married some woman he met in the context of being a soldier in that war, abandoned his family and they took off for other parts, Texas, for example. Dennis found a record of landing from a ship at Mobile, Alabama about the time that would fit in with these facts. He could have shipped out Lake Erie to the Hudson River, down the Atlanta Coast to the Gulf Coast. Then moved to Texas and Gonzales.

Dennis does not believe, as some Ancestry.com records reflect, that Benjamin Kellogg's father was a Titus Kellogg. So, we have a broken line in the Kellogg name at this point and that is why we separate it from the genealogy report of the rest of the Kellogg family.

John Benjamin Kellogg and UNNAMED had the following child:

88. i. JOHN BENJAMIN "JOHNNY" KELLOGG II (son of John Benjamin Kellogg and UNNAMED) was born in 1817 in Missouri. He died on Mar 06, 1836 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, the Alamo. He married Sidney Gaston (daughter of G. B. P. Gaston and Rebecca Warfield) in 1835 in Gonzales County, Texas. She was born in 1816 in Green County, Kentucky. She died in 1837 in Gonzales County, Texas.

74. **ORSON**¹² **KELLOGG** (William¹¹, Elijah¹⁰, William⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Aug 30, 1827 in Elizabethtown, Essex, New York, United States. He married **EUNICE KELLOGG**. She was born on May 17, 1830 in New York, United States. She died on Jul 07, 1900 in Minerva, Essex, New York.

Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg had the following children:

- i. EMILY¹³ KELLOGG (daughter of Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg) was born in 1858.
- ii. ASHLEY KELLOGG (son of Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg) was born in 1861.
- iii. ORSON KELLOGG (son of Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg) was born in 1864.
- iv. ORRIN KELLOGG (son of Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg) was born in 1868.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

- v. LILLIAN KELLOGG (daughter of Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg) was born in 1871.
- vi. WILLIAM KELLOGG (son of Orson Kellogg and Eunice Kellogg) was born in 1851. He died on Feb 12, 1932.

Notes for William Kellogg:

William Kellogg was a life time resident of Minerva, New York., according to the obituary on him in the Warrensburgh News of Thursday, February 18, 1832. He died in the home of his brother, Orrin in Minerva.

His other survivors were another brother, Orson, of Minerva, and one sister, Mrs. Chester Mitchell of Glens Falls, New York.

William was a half first cousin to former United States Secretary of State, Frank Billings Kellogg, a family member who visited in William's home upon occasion. The funeral service was a 1:00 PM on Sunday afternoon, February 14, 1932.

75. **ASA FARNSWORTH¹² KELLOGG** (William¹¹, Elijah¹⁰, William⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on May 04, 1823 in Elizabethtown, Essex County, New York. He died on Dec 24, 1893 in Ocala, Marion County, Florida. He married (1) **ABIGAIL BILLINGS** on Feb 08, 1854 in New York. She was born on Sep 17, 1826. She died in 1892. He married (2) **AMANDA** before 1841.

Notes for Asa Farnsworth Kellogg:

Asa Kellogg died December 24, 1893, just in the month following when composer Peter Ilyich Tchaikovsky (May 7, 1840 - November 6, 1893) died in St. Petersburg, Russia.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pyotr_Ilyich_Tchaikovsky

Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Abigail Billings had the following children:

- i. **ASA FARNSWORTH¹³ KELLOGG** (son of Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Abigail Billings) was born in 1852 in New York.
- ii. **FRANKLIN BILLINGS "FRANK" KELLOGG** (son of Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Abigail Billings) was born on Dec 22, 1856 in Potsdam, Saint Lawrence County, New York. He died on Dec 21, 1937 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. He married Clara May Cook (daughter of Frederick Lorenzo Kellogg and Jeanne Lucille Wemott) on Jun 16, 1886. She was born on Dec 30, 1861 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota. She died on Oct 01, 1942 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, MN.

Notes for Franklin Billings "Frank" Kellogg:

Franklin Billings Kellogg was born December 22, 1856 at Potsdam, Saint Lawrence County, New York. He lived till December 21, 1937, passing at St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota.

He married Clara May Cook on June 16, 1886. She lived December 30, 1861, born in Rochester, Minnesota, till October 1, 1942, when she died in St. Paul, Minnesota.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

Frank is the [half sixth cousin, twice removed to me](#). Our complicated relations are developed here.

Joseph Kellogg and his first wife, Joanne Foote are the fifth great grandparents of Frank. Joseph Kellogg and his second wife, Abigail Terry are the seventh great grandparents of mine.

Samuel Kellogg (son of Joseph & Joanne Foote) and Sarah Day Merrill are the sixth great grandparents of mine.

Stephen Kellogg (son of Joseph & Abigail) and Lydia Belden are the fourth great grandparents to Frank. Stephen and Samuel are half-brothers.

Stephen Kellogg, Jr. and his first wife, Abigail Lomis, are the third great grandparents of Frank. I am the first cousin, seven times removed of Stephen Kellogg, Jr. and his second wife, Mary Cook.

Frank is a fifth cousin, once removed, to Will Keith Kellogg, founder of the Battle Creek Toasted Corn Flake Company (now the W. K. Kellogg Company) in 1906. Frank also is a fifth cousin to [Charles Curtis](#), Vice President of the United States serving with Herbert Hoover. Frank also is the fifth cousin, once removed to Clara, his wife.

Frank's prominence is captured in this following article, quoted from the sources cited at the end of the article. The most significance in this marvelous life of prodigious works was his earning of the Nobel Peace Prize in 1929 for his work as United States Secretary of State on a peace treaty with European nations. He is one of the few Americans to win the Nobel Peace Prize, an annual international award that began in 1901. Another of our family's members was the first American Nobel Prize winner in 1906, United States President Theodore Roosevelt.

"Frank Billings Kellogg, was a farm boy who rose to international preeminence as the co-author of a treaty to outlaw war, is a uniquely American story. Frank Kellogg was born in Potsdam, N.Y., but the Kellogg family, becoming part of the westward movement which gripped the country at the end of the Civil War in 1865, settled eventually on a wheat farm in Elgin, Olmsted County, Minnesota.

"Kellogg's formal education was sketchy. He attended school for a year or two in New York State and from his ninth to his fourteenth year went to a country school in Minnesota. After five years on the farm, he entered a law office in Rochester, Minnesota, supporting himself as a handyman for a Rochester farmer and teaching himself law, history, Latin, and German with the aid of borrowed textbooks. Having passed the state bar examination in 1877, he became the city attorney for Rochester, and two years later the attorney for Olmsted County.

"A cousin, [Cushman Kellogg Davis](#), the leading lawyer of St. Paul and, later, a United States senator, recognizing Frank Kellogg's energy, tenacity, and skill, invited him, in 1887, to join his law firm. In the next twenty years Kellogg earned a substantial fortune. He became counsel for some of the railroads, the iron mining companies, and the steel manufacturing firms that developed the rich [Mesabi iron range](#) in Minnesota and, consequently, a friend of some of the great business figures of the day, among them, Andrew Carnegie, [John D. Rockefeller, Sr.](#) and James J. Hill.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

"Despite such associations, Kellogg achieved national fame as a 'trustbuster.' In 1904, he proffered his opinion to a St. Paul newspaper that the General Paper Company, a trust which was the marketing agency for numerous paper companies in Minnesota and Wisconsin, was a combination in restraint of trade. President [Theodore Roosevelt](#), whom Kellogg had come to know and to visit occasionally at the White House, then asked him to prosecute the company as a special attorney of the U.S. government. Kellogg's legal victory was complete. He won another antitrust victory against E. H. Harriman and the Union Pacific Railroad, and a third in 1911 against John D. Rockefeller, Sr. and the Standard Oil Company in one of the most dramatic legal battles of the pre-World War I era. In 1912, he was named president of the [American Bar Association](#), a professional organization of attorneys, originating in 1878, and having had 141 annual Presidents as of 2018. Kellogg was the 35th President.

"Kellogg was a member of the National Committee of the Republican Party from 1904 to 1912 and a delegate to its national conventions in 1904, 1908, and 1912. In 1916, he was elected to the U.S. Senate, taking his seat on March 4, 1917, in time to vote for America's entry into World War I on April 6. During his six-year Senate term, he favored agricultural legislation, sought to find a balance between laissez-faire and governmental control of economic life, supported Woodrow Wilson in all his efforts, and tried hard to obtain Senatorial ratification of the [Treaty of Versailles](#) and of the [Covenant of the League of Nations](#), although he had some mild reservations about the Covenant.

"A poor campaigner, Kellogg lost his try in 1922 for a second term in the Senate. In March 1923, President Harding sent him on his first diplomatic mission as a delegate to the fifth Pan-American Conference, which was held in Chile, and after his return, President Coolidge, who had succeeded to the presidency following Harding's death in August, 1923, named him as ambassador to the Court of St. James' - much to his surprise and that of a grumbling press. The most important diplomatic affair in which he figured in his fourteen months in England was the London Reparations Conference convened to accept the Dawes Committee report.

"In 1925 Kellogg succeeded Charles Evans Hughes as secretary of state in Coolidge's cabinet, holding the position until 1929. His policy toward Mexico on critical problems of oil and land expropriation, which were solved by legal rather than military means, toward Nicaragua despite armed intervention at one point, and toward the Caribbean and South American nations has been described as one of 'retreat from imperialism;' his policy toward China with whom relations were troubled by outbreaks against foreigners in Shanghai and Nanking and by problems of tariff autonomy and abolition of extraterritoriality was one of 'goodwill;' and, in general, his policy toward Europe was one of isolationism, in part because there were few significant diplomatic problems with European nations.

"In pursuance of his faith in the efficacy of the legal arbitration of international disputes, Kellogg arranged for the signing of bilateral treaties with nineteen foreign nations. Of the eighty treaties of various kinds which he signed while in office - a total breaking the record set by [William Jennings Bryan](#) from 1913 to 1915 - none was so important to him as the Pact of Paris, commonly called the [Kellogg-Briand Pact](#).

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

"Negotiations for the pact originated with [Aristide Briand](#), the French foreign minister, who released for publication on April 6, 1927, the tenth anniversary of America's entry into World War I, an open letter proposing a bilateral Franco-American treaty of perpetual friendship denouncing war between the two nations. Kellogg, at first cool to the proposal, countered on December 28, 1927, by suggesting to Briand the adoption of a multilateral treaty renouncing war as an instrument of national policy. Once he suggested that Kellogg devote his prodigious energies to making it a reality. The Pact outlawed war and provided for the peaceful settlement of disputes. The Pact was signed in Paris on August 27, 1928, and proclaimed on July 24, 1929, with sixty-four signatories.

"President Herbert Hoover proclaimed the Kellogg-Briand Pact on July 24, 1929, a document which renounced war as an instrument of foreign policy.

"Kellogg did not lose faith in the validity of the Pact in his remaining eight years of life even though it was characterized by one Senator as an 'international kiss' and was broken by armed conflict in Manchuria within months of its proclamation.

"Of the eighty treaties of various kinds which he signed while in office - a total breaking the record set by William Jennings Bryan from 1913 to 1915 - none was so important to him as the Pact of Paris, commonly called the Kellogg-Briand Pact."

Source: <http://nobelprize.org/peace/laureates/1929/kellogg-bio.html>

"Kellogg returned to St. Paul early in 1929 and during the months that followed traveled extensively in America and in Europe to receive many honors, among them the Nobel Peace Prize, the French Legion of Honor, and honorary degrees from many universities.

"In 1930, he filled Hughes's unexpired term on the [Permanent Court of International Justice](#), and was then elected to a full term of his own. Because of failing health, however, he was forced to resign from the Court in 1935 and retired to his home in St. Paul where he died in 1937 on the eve of his eighty-first birthday of pneumonia, following a stroke."

Frank B. Kellogg appeared on the cover of Time Magazine September 28, 1925. No children were born into this marriage.

His final home was at 633 Fairmont Avenue in St. Paul, Ramsey County. He died in 1937 where he lived in St. Paul, Minnesota. His ashes were interred in the [National Cathedral in Washington, D. C.](#)

Sources:

1. Robert H. Ferrell, (Frank B. Kellogg) in The American Secretaries of State and Their Diplomacy, Vol. XI, P. 57.
2. Ibid, P. 81.

From Nobel Lectures, Peace 1926-1950, Editor Frederick W. Haberman, Elsevier Publishing Company, Amsterdam, 1972

InternetSource:<http://nobelprize.org/peace/laureates/1929/kellogg-bio.html>

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

<http://www.nndb.com/people/490/000059313/>

http://books.google.com/books?id=_h97tuO2xJQC&pg=PA208&lpg=PA208&dg=abigail+billings+kellogg&source=web&ots=oJKSJ7xu3G&sig=vcksdRM7GIQMBhem5k2w1ILQ9q8

<http://politicalgraveyard.com/geo/DC/wa5.html#RAZ0VJOE1>

- iii. PAUL KELLOGG (son of Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Abigail Billings) was born in 1858 in New York.

Notes for Paul Kellogg:

Paul was born the same year that Rudolf Diesel (3/18/1858 - 9/29/1913) was born. He became world famous as the German thermal engineer who invented the internal-combustion engine (though he was born in Paris, France.)

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rudolf_Diesel

- iv. E. A. KELLOGG (daughter of Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Abigail Billings) was born in 1863.

Notes for E. A. Kellogg:

This lovely lady was born the year that Ernest Thayer (8/14/1863 - 8/21/1940) was born. He is the American writer who wrote "Casey at the Bat."

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ernest_Lawrence_Thayer

On New Year's Day in 1863, the Republican Party's Emancipation Proclamation came into effect. While Republicans rejoiced, Democrat politicians and newspapers denounced President Abraham Lincoln (R-IL) for freeing slaves. Demonstrating their depravity, New York's Gov. Horatio Seymour, who would be the 1868 Democrat presidential nominee, denounced the Emancipation Proclamation as "a proposal for the butchery of women and children." The Louisville Daily Democrat called it "an outrage of all constitutional law, all human justice, all Christian feeling."

Acting on authority granted by the Republican-majority 37th Congress to seize rebel "property," President Lincoln had issued the proclamation two months before, to the dismay of the Democrats. Effective at year end, all slaves in Confederate-controlled territory would be "forever free."

Ill-informed critics of President Lincoln fault him for not freeing slaves in areas under U.S. control, but the federal government lacked the necessary authority. Within three years, the Republican-majority 38th Congress followed up the Emancipation Proclamation with the 13th Amendment, banning slavery throughout the nation.

Source: Michael Zak, grand_old_partisan@hotmail.com

Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Amanda had the following child:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

- v. MARTHA KELLOGG (daughter of Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Amanda) was born in 1841.
76. **WILL KEITH¹² "W. K" KELLOGG** (John Preston¹¹, Josiah¹⁰, Gardner⁹, Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 07, 1860. He died on Oct 06, 1951 in Battle Creek, Michigan. He married (1) **ELLA OSBORN "PUSS" DAVIS** in 1880. She was born in 1858. He married (2) **CARRIE STAINES** in 1918.

Notes for Will Keith "W. K" Kellogg:

Will Keith Kellogg (April 8, 1860 - October 6, 1951), affectionately known as W. K., is my half fifth cousin, three times removed. Our ancestor in common is Joseph Kellogg, Will's fourth great grandfather through Joseph's second wife, Abigail Terry. Joseph and his first wife, Joanne Foote, represent the line through which I descend. They are my seventh great grandparents.

Will Keith Kellogg was a businessman, and founder in 1906 of the Battle Creek Toasted Corn Flake Company (now the W. K. Kellogg Company). He married Ella O. Davis in 1880.

Source:<http://kinnexions.com/kinnexions/cousinsj.htm#FKellogg>

"W. K. Kellogg started out selling brooms as a young businessman then moved to Battle Creek, Michigan to help his brother John Harvey Kellogg run the Battle Creek Sanitarium. There in one of the labs they produced the first flaked cereal. W.K. Kellogg saw this as a great business opportunity, and wanted to keep the production of the product a secret. John Harvey disagreed, and allowed anyone in the sanitarium to come see the flaking process. This allowed a fellow sanitarium guest, C. W. Post to see the process, thus inspiring him to start his own company, which became Post Cereals and later General Foods. C.W. Post then made his first million dollars off the sales of his new product; this upset W.K. Kellogg, who then left the sanitarium to create his own company."

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Will_Keith_Kellogg

"Will Keith Kellogg lacked a formal education beyond the sixth grade. When he died Oct. 6, 1951, at the age of 91, he had amassed a fortune and enriched the lives of people in his hometown, and millions of people around the world. Will Keith Kellogg, creator of the cereal company and the foundation that bears his name, led three professional 'lives' while making his mark on Battle Creek and the world.

"The world-renowned benefactor and cereal industry leader began as a clerk at the Battle Creek Sanitarium, also known as the San. It was there, searching for a vegetarian diet for patients, that he discovered cereal flakes. His first job was as a stock-boy, followed by the life of a traveling broom salesman in his late teens. He finally went to work as a young man in the San, where his older brother, John Harvey Kellogg, was physician-in-chief. Will Kellogg was bookkeeper and manager of the world-famous hospital, which put virtually any task outside of medicine under his purview.

"For years he assisted his brother in research aimed at improving the vegetarian diet of the San's patients, especially the search for a digestible bread-substitute by the process of boiling wheat. They never achieved their basic purpose, but stumbled on a major dividend. In 1894, Will Kellogg accidentally left a pot of boiled wheat to stand and become tempered. When it was put through the usual rolling process, each grain of wheat emerged as a large, thin flake. Will persuaded his brother to serve the food in flake form, and it was an immediate favorite among the patients.

"Soon it was being packaged to meet hundreds of mail order requests from persons after

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

they left the San. Because John Kellogg had little interest in such matters, his brother added another task to his long list of responsibilities: that of managing the burgeoning packaged food enterprise. Using his sense of economics, an understanding of marketing techniques and hard work, Kellogg constantly increased production, advertising budgets and sales. He expanded his business to Australia in 1924, guided the cereal company through the Depression (he increased advertising while others cut back), and brought Kellogg's cereal into England in 1938.

"W.K. Kellogg, who, at age 46, founded the Kellogg Company, was never comfortable with his riches. In the 1920s, when many captains of industry were building castle-sized summer "cottages" with 40-car garages, Kellogg lived a comparatively modest life. Even as a millionaire, he resided for years in a two-story stucco house on 256 West Van Buren Street in Battle Creek Michigan.

"As a father, he feared the pitfalls of unearned wealth. None of his children would ever become rich through inherited money. Explaining his tight rein on the family purse, Kellogg once wrote, 'I want that my sons develop into conscientious and truthful men.' As his wealth grew, Kellogg gave generously to charitable causes, many involving children. By establishing the Kellogg Foundation, W.K. Kellogg sought to focus his philanthropy. In 1934, W.K. Kellogg donated more than \$66 million in Kellogg Company stock and other investments to establish the W.K. Kellogg Foundation.

"Kellogg was fiercely competitive, but also quiet, reserved, somber, an introvert. Still, over the years, his support of charitable causes was enormous and varied. He became convinced that the most good could be accomplished by helping young people. So in 1925, he established the Fellowship Corporation. The Fellowship Corporation helped to build an agricultural school and a bird sanctuary, and to establish an experimental farm and a reforestation project. Kellogg also donated nearly \$3 million to hometown causes, such as the Ann J. Kellogg School for handicapped children, a civic auditorium, a junior high school, and a youth recreation center.

"President Herbert Hoover named him a delegate at a White House Conference on Child Health and Protection. He returned from the conference, determined to help. As a result, in June 1930, the W. K. Kellogg Child Welfare Foundation was born. A few months later, he broadened the focus of the charter, and renamed it the W.K. Kellogg Foundation.

"Through his philanthropic work, Mr. Kellogg demonstrated great compassion and caring and acted on his belief that the most good came from helping people to help themselves--giving them the opportunity to do what is important to them. Kellogg worked at the Foundation until just before his death. His grave in Oak Hill Cemetery in Battle Creek is marked by a simple monument of stone. But his legacy lives on."

Source:<http://www.ideafinder.com/history/inventors/kellogg.htm>

In 2006, the W. K. Kellogg foundation was listed as the fifth largest foundation in terms of funds invested in the United States, having a value of something over seven billion dollars.

Source:http://www.nytimes.com/imagepages/2006/06/25/business/20060626_BUFFETT_GRAPHIC.html

Will Keith "W. K" Kellogg and Ella Osborn "Puss" Davis had the following child:

89. i. JOHN¹³ KELLOGG (son of Will Keith "W. K" Kellogg and Ella Osborn "Puss" Davis). He died in 1950. He married HELEN.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 12

Notes for Carrie Staines:

Dr. Carrie Staines served on the staff of the Battle Creek Sanitarium medical staff, which is the context that Will Keith Kellogg met his second wife.

77. **CHARLES PHILO DIBBLE** (Philo Dibble, Sarah Patterson, Andrew Patterson, Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Philo Dibble, Daniel Dibble, John Dible) was born on Aug 28, 1851 in Skaneateles, Onondago County, New York. He died on Apr 22, 1884 in Aiken, South Carolina. He married Hetty Johnson (daughter of Ben Johnson and Jane Hey) on Sep 14, 1842 in Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York. She was born on Jun 21, 1822 in Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York. She died on Feb 16, 1891 in Aiken, South Carolina.

Notes for Charles Philo Dibble:

Charles Philo Dibble, born Aug 28, 1851, Skaneateles, Onondago County, New York, married Hetty Johnson in Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York Sept 14, 1842. Charles and Hetty gave issue to Charles Augustus Dibble. Charles died April 22, 1884 while visiting his son, Henry, in Aiken, SC. He was buried at Marshall, Mich. Hetty's parents were Ben Johnson and Jane Dey. Hetty was born June 21, 1822, Ithaca, NY and died Feb 16, 1891 in Aiken SC. She is buried in Marshall, Mich. They gave issue to 8 children.

Charles Philo Dibble and Hetty Johnson had the following child:

90. i. **CHARLES AUGUSTUS DIBBLE** (son of Charles Philo Dibble and Hetty Johnson) was born on Nov 17, 1843 in Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. He died on Jan 15, 1932 in Redlands, San Bernardino County, California. He married Julia Maynard Barry (daughter of Robert John Barry and Sarah Moseley) on May 13, 1880 in Ann Arbor, Michigan. She was born on May 20, 1850 in Pittsfield, Washtenaw County, Michigan. She died on Dec 05, 1926 in Redlands, San Bernardino, California, USA.

Generation 13

78. **FRANK WOODRUFF¹³ KELLOGG** (Stephen Wright¹², Jacob Poole¹¹, Julian¹⁰, Jabez⁹, Joseph⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Jul 26, 1857 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He died in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. He married Minnie Thompson Mcconihe on Jun 01, 1901 in Troy, Rensselaer County, New York. She was born on Jun 25, 1861 in Troy, Rensselaer County, New York. She died on Jul 06, 1903 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.

Frank Woodruff Kellogg and Minnie Thompson Mcconihe had the following child:

- i. **STEPHEN WRIGHT¹⁴ KELLOGG** (son of Frank Woodruff Kellogg and Minnie Thompson Mcconihe) was born on Apr 27, 1902 in Troy, Rensselaer County, New York.
79. **ELIZABETH HOSMER¹³ KELLOGG** (Stephen Wright¹², Jacob Poole¹¹, Julian¹⁰, Jabez⁹, Joseph⁸, John⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Mar 13, 1864 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut. She married **IRVING HALL CHASE**. He was born on May 13, 1858 in Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut.

Notes for Elizabeth Hosmer Kellogg:

Elizabeth Hosmer Kellogg is my sixth cousin, twice removed. Elizabeth's daughter, Eleanor Kellogg Chase, became the daughter-in-law of President William Howard Taft.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Elizabeth Hosmer Kellogg and Irving Hall Chase had the following child:

91. i. ELEANOR KELLOGG CHASE (daughter of Irving Hall Chase and Elizabeth Hosmer Kellogg) was born on Oct 09, 1891 in Waterbury, Connecticut. She died on Aug 28, 1961 in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio. She married Charles Phelps Taft (son of William Howard "Will" Taft and Helen "Nellie" Herron) on Oct 06, 1917 in Waterbury, Connecticut. He was born on Jun 20, 1897 in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio. He died on Jun 24, 1983.

80. **JAMES WILLIAM BUELL** (Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, William Myron Buell) was born on May 08, 1847 in Carey, Wyandot, Ohio. He died on Mar 10, 1928 in Los Angeles, California. He married (1) **ESTER W. LEACH** on Mar 02, 1873. She died on Jan 17, 1875. He married (2) **MARY ELIZABETH "MARIA" LINCOLN** (daughter of William W. Lincoln and Maria T. Ladd) on Jun 30, 1881 in Greensboro, Vermont. She was born on Jun 30, 1861 in Greensboro, Vermont. She died on Jun 22, 1905 in Los Angeles, California. He married (3) **ETHEL REED SEYDEL** on Apr 29, 1909 in Santa Barbara, California. She was born on Dec 04, 1880 in North Adams, Massachusetts. She died on Dec 26, 1930 in Los Angeles, California.

James William Buell and Ester W. Leach had the following child:

- i. CLINTON B. BUELL (son of James William Buell and Ester W. Leach) was born on Apr 13, 1874. He died on Jan 06, 1952 in Madison, Minnesota. He married Myrtle B. Carson on Mar 09, 1899 in Wosley, Beadle, South Dakota. She died on May 07, 1954 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota.

Notes for Clinton B. Buell:

Clinton was born the same year as was Robert Frost (3/26/1874 -1/29/1963), the American poet known for his depictions of New England rural life. Robert Frost was beyond doubt the only American poet to play a touching personal role at a Presidential inauguration; to report a casual remark of a Soviet dictator that stung officials in Washington, and to twist the Russians about the barrier to Berlin by reading to them, on their own ground, his celebrated poem about another kind of wall. What I remember about Robert Frost is that his name was the proper answer for a test question for me in college (taken just about three years before his death). I missed the question because, in my hurriedness to inscribe what I new was the correct answer, I wrote "Jack Frost!"

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/bday/0326.html>

Notes for Mary Elizabeth "Maria" Lincoln:

The year of Mary's birth was the time when, on October 24, 1861, the first transcontinental telegraph message was sent from California to President Abraham Lincoln, thus hailing the beginning of rapid communication possibilities.

Source: http://www.americaslibrary.gov/cgi-bin/page.cgi/jb/civil/telegrap_1

James William Buell and Mary Elizabeth "Maria" Lincoln had the following children:

92. ii. WILLIARD LINCOLN BUELL (son of James William Buell and Mary Elizabeth "Maria" Lincoln) was born on Feb 18, 1886 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. He died on Feb 06, 1959 in New Port Beach, California. He married Hazel

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Dow Laws on Sep 25, 1912 in Los Angeles, California. She was born on May 12, 1889 in Loveland, Larimer County, Colorado. She died in Sep 1932 in Los Angeles, California.

93. iii. LEILA MARIE BUELL (daughter of James William Buell and Mary Elizabeth "Maria" Lincoln) was born on Jul 28, 1888 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. She died on Jan 14, 1960. She married VERNON O. SARGENT. She married (2) ROY HAMILTON on Mar 12, 1909. He was born on Sep 24, 1889 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. He died in 1945.
94. iv. EDMUND JAMES BUELL (son of James William Buell and Mary Elizabeth "Maria" Lincoln) was born on Jun 07, 1891 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. He died on Apr 16, 1957 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. He married Rhea Elizabeth Mahoney (daughter of Louis Mahoney and Mary) on Mar 17, 1929 in Minneapolis, Hennepin County, Minnesota. She was born on Nov 18, 1900 in Aurelia, Cherokee County, Iowa. She died on Sep 13, 1976 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota.
95. v. CLARA LAVONIA BUELL (daughter of James William Buell and Mary Elizabeth "Maria" Lincoln) was born on Nov 10, 1897 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. She died in 1978. She married John Leonard Holmes on Oct 29, 1922 in Fresno, Fresno County, California. He was born on Jan 29, 1884 in Holmes, Tennessee. He died before 2000.

James William Buell and Ethel Reed Seydel had the following child:

96. vi. CAROLYN ESTHER BUELL (daughter of James William Buell and Ethel Reed Seydel) was born on Jun 06, 1915. She married Roland Wood on Aug 31, 1939 in Los Angeles, California. He was born on Feb 07, 1916 in Long Beach, California.

81. **ELIZABETH SPEAR** (Mary "Polly" Osborn, Mary "Polly" Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Spear, David Spear) was born on Jan 02, 1814 in East Winsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died on Feb 25, 1843 in Indiana. She married **SAMUAL EDGERTON**. He was born on Apr 03, 1808. He died on Dec 01, 1834 in Ashtabula County, Ohio.

Elizabeth Spear and Samual Edgerton had the following child:

97. i. CHARLOTTE EDGERTON (daughter of Samual Edgerton and Elizabeth Spear) was born on May 24, 1833 in Ashtabula County, Ohio. She died on Apr 03, 1893 in Marne, Cass County, Missouri. She married JOHN BAIRD. He was born on Oct 16, 1819. He died about 1897 in Fair Play, Polk County, Missouri.

82. **ALFRED LANSING "FRED" SHARPE** (Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Nov 21, 1858 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Apr 19, 1916 in Binghamton, Broome County, New York, his home @ 212 Court Street. He married (1) **LUCY R. OAKLEY** about 1888. She was born on Jan 12, 1865 in South Carolina. She died on Feb 10, 1893 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) **CATHERINE "KATE" LEAVELL** (daughter of John Henry Leavell and Lula Holland) on Mar 28, 1895 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

born on Oct 21, 1873 in Circleville, Williamson County, Texas. She died between 1900-1910. He married (3) **ADDIE C. CROWELL** (daughter of Benjamin F. Crowell and Louisa "Lou" Hill) on May 28, 1884. She was born on Jan 28, 1866. She died on Jun 02, 1885. He married (4) **ALLIE E** after 1910.

Notes for Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe:

Alfred Lansing Sharpe, known as Fred, is my great uncle. His surname was spelled "Sharp" in references we see while living in his native born Ohio. However, after relocating in Texas, he began using "Sharpe" as the spelling. His two brothers also did this as they moved from their Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio home to Texas and to Chicago respectively. Interestingly, their half brother, Charles Sharp, remained the rest of his life in Ravenna, and never added the "e" to his surname, nor did any of Charles' descendants do so.

Fred began work as a boy telegraph operator for the Erie Railroad, which is natural, his father having work for that railroad as well. Following that, he was employed by the Cleveland, Lorain & Wheeling Railroad, then with the Gould System. Subsequently, he went into the mercantile trade, then into cattle ranching and politics.

He is named for his Uncle Alfred Lansing Kellogg, the 10 year old brother of his mother at the time of Fred's birth. That uncle's name was derived from two of the great uncles Alfred had in the Kellogg family.

Fred migrated from Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio to Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas in 1882. By the 1880 Census, at age 23, he no longer was listed in the household headed by his father, John Elsefer Sharp II, according to the U.S. Census in Ravenna. In that 1880 Census, Fred was living in Zanesville, Muskingum County, Ohio at #49 Fifth Street. His occupation was listed as a Dry Goods Clerk. The Census taker recorded that he could not read, nor write.

He embarked in the hardware, implement and vehicle business in Georgetown in 1892.

Williamson County (Texas) Courthouse has an Affidavit on file in it's Record of Births, page 13, dated February 1, 1940 certifying as to the accuracy of John Oakly Sharpe's birth being November 11, 1889. The Affidavit was requested by an Emma Seery of Austin, TX, though we do not know of her interest or motivation to secure the Affidavit. It does provide interesting family information. It cites the father's birth date and place. There is a hand written note on the certificate which states that the father, Alfred Lansing Sharpe, died in 1916. This is the only official record I have purporting to indicate his death date, and it is only a handwritten "unofficial" note. It does not indicate the location when he died. It states that Alfred is age 31 at the time of John's birth, which is compatible with my records. It states that Alfred's Trade or Profession was that of a railroad agent, a merchant, a member of the Texas Legislature and the Collector of Revenues in El Paso. It states that John was one of two children born to this mother, but that John was the only child of those two living at the time of the Affidavit.

Fred's second son, Alfred Lansing Sharpe, Jr., died on Fred's 33rd birthday, when the son was just less than six months old. Fred's wife, Lucy, died nine months later. We have no information about the cause of either of the two deaths, nor whether the causes of death had any relationship. I have visited their grave markers at the cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas where so many of the Sharpe family are interred, including my parents.

In early 1894, Fred was included in a new six member Board of Directors to oversee the publication of the town's newspaper, the *Williamson County Sun*, a publication which began in 1877 that still publishes in 2013. It's web site is <http://www.wilcosun.com>.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Williamson County is named after Robert McAlpin Williamson, a leader and veteran of the Battle of San Jacinto, that famous 18 minute conflict on April 21, 1836, which sealed the break of the Texans from the nation of Mexico to create the Republic of Texas.

Fred relocated to El Paso County, Texas about 1899 to began ranching. This was cutting edge adventure. El Paso County only had been organized as a county since 1850. He became very successful at this endeavor, and was particularly known for his ability to supervise effectively the many workers, young and old, that were needed. His *U Bar Ranch* was described as being near the town of San Elizario, and was along the Rio Grande, the river bordering the United States with Mexico. The ranch was near the small town of Ysleta, which is the oldest town recognized in what is now the State of Texas, having had its beginnings attributed at about 1682.

My contacts with the El Paso County Offices and the El Paso Historical Society have revealed that records do not survive today which could identify the exact property location and boundaries of the ranches of that day.

Fred and his family resided in the city of El Paso. He may have continued a law practice activities in Williamson County while residing in El Paso County, as his name appeared on numerous property transactions filed in Williamson County as late as 1905, showing him as a Trustee.

An aside note is appropriate at this point, to recognize that the first Thanksgiving celebration to take place on ground that ultimately became the United States happened on April 28, 1598, twenty-two years earlier than the Plymouth Colony celebration, most of America recognizes as the first Thanksgiving. It was a group of Spaniards, led by the Spanish explorer, Juan de Onate, that feasted on the river banks of the Rio Grande after arriving near what now is El Paso, Texas. They had come through a 350 mile trek from Santa Barbara, Mexico, across the Chihuahuan Desert, so they had plenty to celebrate. In 1990, the Texas Legislature passed a resolution recognizing San Elizario, Texas, on the outskirts of El Paso, as the site of the first true Thanksgiving. The historians of El Paso do not now know where the location of this first Thanksgiving was, outside of the description given here. However, it really does sound in or close to what became Fred's ranch. So, it is exciting to think of our family having this connection to the first Thanksgiving, in Texas, as well as the first Thanksgiving in Plymouth Colony. That Thanksgiving, celebrated in 1621, was called by Governor William Bradford, who is Fred's fifth (and my seventh) great grandfather.

It perhaps can be said (with tongue in cheek) that Fred started the Republican Party revolution in Texas. He was elected to the twenty-ninth Texas Legislature from district #100 encompassing El Paso County in 1904. He was the only Republican to win any race in El Paso County, and this Legislative position was taken with a 1,050 to 1,028 vote (22 vote margin - 50.5%). He won seven out of twelve precincts. These were the out-of-the-city precincts that carried him to victory, as the city precincts were heavily Democratic in their voting patterns.

I took occasion to browse the microfilm files of the *El Paso Evening News* covering news for a couple of months leading up to the 1904 election day. It can be said that the newspaper was overtly a Democratic Party supporter, actually endorsing the Party, as a whole, in its print. There were numerous articles over those months about Democratic Party activity and meetings. However there was no mention of even the existence of Republican Party candidates or activities, except for an occasional mention of the Presidential race, with Theodore Roosevelt running for what would be his successful second term.

The article reporting the election news on November 9 was headlined, "Patrick A. Dwyer

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

only Democrat who lost." The unseating of Mr. Dwyer by Fred Sharpe was acclaimed with awe and surprise. Words from Dwyer's interview were quoted and quite a bit of narrative was given by the newspaper. Sharpe's name was mentioned only three times: (1) stating who beat Dwyer, (2) in a quote of Dwyer saying he'd sent a congratulatory telegram to Sharpe and (3) the precinct vote count table. There was no lauding or congratulation of Mr. Sharpe by this Democratic newspaper, nor was anything said in the way of description of just who Sharpe was or any attribute for him!

Fred's election received attention even in his home state of Ohio. *The Athens Messenger and Herald* reported in its issue of December 29, 1940, page 7, about his home time friends in near-by Ravenna, Ohio who had received word of "the election of Alfred L. Sharpe of El Paso County, Texas as the only Republican member of the legislature of the Lone Star state over Saloonist Pat Dwyre, his Democratic opponent, whom he easily defeated."

It is reported that he was the first Republican elected to a Texas state level office since the days of post Civil War Reconstruction period. It also is reported that he authored the first anti-gambling legislation adopted by the Texas Legislature. The vitality of that bill was tested and sustained by the Texas Supreme Court, thereby placing into the hands of law enforcement officers a reliable instrument to support their arrests. A water irrigation bill also was authored by Alfred and passed. Legislative commentary claims these were two of the most important bills of that Legislative session, and that their success attested to the legislative skill plied by Representative Sharpe. There was a called session of that 29th legislature that met April 15-May 14, 1905. The Governor was S. W. T. Lanham and the Lt. Governor was George D. Neal.

Fred served only part of one term, as he resigned December 22, 1905 to receive an appointment from President Theodore Roosevelt to be the Collector of Customs at the Port of El Paso. This was considered one of the most important federal positions in all of Texas. This is documented in *The San Antonio Express*, San Antonio, Texas, December 21, 1905, page 3. President Roosevelt is the fifth cousin of subsequent President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who was Fred's half sixth cousin, twice removed.

A picture of 1910 El Paso seen in the pages of some of the *El Paso Times-Herald* issues show the increasing incidents of automobile accidents there. Lots of Democratic Party and some (negligible) Republican Party activities are reported in the paper. A census of churches in the community are shown:

- 5 Baptist Churches
- 4 Presbyterian Churches
- 3 Methodist Churches
- 2 Episcopal Churches
- 1 Congregational Church
- 1 Disciples of Christ - Christian
- 3 Roman Catholic Churches
- 2 Lutheran Churches
- 1 Non-Denominational Church
- 1 Salvation Army Ministry
- 1 Y.M.C.A

- Others religions
- 2 Christian Science
- 2 Synagogues

Theodore Roosevelt was the military officer who recruited my grandfather Sharpe and other new soldiers at the Menger Hotel in San Antonio for the Spanish American War in 1898.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

The February 28, 1910 issue of the *Wichita Daily Times* (Wichita Falls, TX) carried a report on page 5 that U.S. President William H. Taft, the father-in-law of my seventh cousin, once removed, sent to the Congress a nomination of Alfred L. Sharpe to become the Collector of Customs at Paso Del Norte, Texas. This was a re-nomination for a new Presidential Administration, carrying over from the immediately previous Republican Administration. Another report of this nomination appeared in the *Washington (D.C.) Post* on Tuesday, March 1, 1910, page 4. *The Rio Grand Republican of Las Cruces*, New Mexico, March 4, 1910, carried an article about Sharpe's re-appointment, citing the names of three other contenders for the nomination. This appointment also is documented in *The Columbus News*, Columbus, New Mexico, Friday, March 4, 1910, page 2.

Fred's third wife, Catherine Leavell, died by 1910, leaving Fred with their 13 year old daughter, Holland Sharpe. There was a 21 year old son, John (Jack) Oakley Sharpe from Fred's second marriage, which was to Lucy Oakley, who had died at a young age. It wasn't long before Jack moved to California for the rest of his life. We hear that he was in the entertainment business, possibly as an actor.

The El Paso Herald-Post published an article Thursday, August 18, 1910, page 3 about a young man, Mr. Bruce Cortelyou, son of George B. Cortelyou, former Postmaster General and now the Secretary of the interior, a Presidential Cabinet position, came to El Paso to visit John O. Sharpe, son of A. L. Sharpe, the El Paso Collector of Customs for the Federal Government. Mr. Cortelyou was to experience genuine ranch life in Texas, then would be returning up east.

A report in the *Dallas Morning News*, Dallas, Texas, Friday, August 29, 1913, page 3, says that the emergencies of the Mexican situation resulted in U.S. President Woodrow Wilson appointing Frank Robb to take the place of Customs Collector J. J. Hayes; and appointed Zach L. Cobb to take the place of Alfred Sharpe. These two officers resigned, at the request of President Wilson. Both of the replaced men have clean records in their officers, but owing to the crucial stage of the Mexican situation, with the new orders regarding the enforcement of the neutrality law, the Administration decided to place these responsible border positions two men who are in full sympathy with the Administration. The obvious difference being that Alfred Sharpe was a Republican and President Wilson was a Democrat.

The El Paso Herald-Post, El Paso, Texas, Saturday, March 7, 1914, page 12 published an article reporting that the former El Paso Collector of Customs, Alfred L. Sharpe, had taken an executive position with the Kilmer Company in Binghamton, New York, one of the largest industries in that city. Sharpe will continue to have interests in El Paso and the lower valley. Mrs. Sharpe will remain in El Paso for the present, but will join Mr. Sharpe later.

Fred moved to Binghamton, New York to become the superintendent of the office buildings owned by his cousin, Willis Sharpe Kilmer. Fred is a first cousin to Willis' mother, Julia Sharpe Kilmer, so he is first cousin, once removed to Willis. Fred had his daughter, Holland, living with him and his fourth wife, whose name apparently is Allie E. Sharpe, but whose maiden name I do not know. They resided at 212 Court Street in Binghamton, New York.

Holland reportedly inherited an estate of some proportional significance from her mother, Catherine Leavell. We know this only by reference to that fact the newspaper articles cited below about Alfred Sharpe's death called her an heiress who argued with her father over management of the money. Fred had been designated as the guardian or trustee of those funds to manage on behalf of Holland. She had been contending with her father for him to release guardian control of them to a San Antonio attorney of her choosing, and Fred apparently had steadfastly declined such request.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

On the evening of April 19, 1916, Holland, along with her supportive step-mother, had reopened the issues on guardianship. The discussion ended when Holland and her step-mother went upstairs in somewhat of a heated conclusion. Fred was described as following them up the stairs when he discharged a revolver handgun he had obtained. All of this description comes from the various newspaper articles cited below about the incident.

Fred is reported as shooting his 18 year old daughter, Holland, wounding her with two shots in the back. This incidence is reported in at least these newspaper accounts: The *Middletown Daily Press*, April 20, 1916 (Middletown, New York); the *Trenton (NJ) Evening Times*, April 21, 1916; the *Altoona (PA) Mirror*, April 20, Page 1; the *Hutchison (KS) News*, April 20, 1916; the *Fort Wayne (IN) News*, April 20, 1916; the *Santa Fe New Mexican*, April 20, 1916; the *Bakersfield Californian*, April 20, 1916; the *Reno Evening Gazette* (NV), April 20, 1916; the *Des Moines (Iowa) Daily News*, April 20, 1916; the *Orange County (NY) Times Press*, April 21, 1916; and *The Macon Telegraph*, Macon, Georgia, April 21, 1916, page 2.

All of these stores report that on the evening of April 19, Alfred Sharpe and his daughter argued over his management of her inheritance, which concluded in the shootings. In Texas, the *Laredo Times*, April 23, 1916 and the *Victoria Daily Advocate* published the story with the same details in its issue of Friday afternoon, April 22, 1916. It is evident that this occasion received fairly wide national attention. There is a repeated error in most all of these articles. Apparently there was an early misunderstanding on the part of the press about Holland's name. It is repeatedly cited as "Helen."

Mrs. Sharpe is quoted in the newspaper articles as having taken Miss Sharpe (Holland) to her bedroom to recline there in her wounded condition while awaiting for medical help. Mrs. Sharpe said that she heard another gunshot downstairs. That apparently was the one wherein Fred took his own life, shooting himself in the heart, in an apparent moment of despair.

Holland is quoted as saying "It's all my fault. I hounded Papa too much over the money." She also was quoted as saying "I would rather have lost all the money in the world than have had this awful thing happen." One article described more details of Holland's wounds. One bullet penetrated her left lung. The second bullet penetrated her chest and right hand that was grasping her bosom.

Coroner Hank reported that reviewing Alfred Sharpe's papers revealed indications of suicidal thoughts.

Holland Sharpe survived the tragedy. Later, she married Mr. Thomas Frost Woodhull and she lived the rest of her life in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

I have been unable to locate documentation as to Alfred Lansing Sharpe's funeral and burial.

Sources: "Members of the Texas Legislature, 1845 - 1962, Editor WillL. Smith, publisher the State of Texas, pages 207 and 209.

"Land of Good Water," Page 263
<http://www.genealogymagazine.com/alfredlsharpe.html>

"Texas Curiosities" by John Kelso, The Globe Pequot Press, Builford, Connecticut, 2000, page 160

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

"The El Paso Evening News," Wednesday, November 9, 1904
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Williamson_County,_Texas

"Texas Co-op Power," November, 2007, page 37, "Thanksgiving as a Texas Thing, a Footnote in Texas History" by Clay Coppedge

R. Carlton Dumas, e-mail: rdumas@reynoldscable.net, 2011-10-14 (&15).

Death Notes:

Self-inflicted gun shot wound

Notes for Lucy R. Oakley:

Lucy was born in South Carolina, 1865. We do not know how, where or why she met Alfred Lansing Sharpe.

We do not know why Lucy died at the early of age 28, nor do we know how that may relate to her son, Alfred, who died as a six month old infant, merely 10 months earlier. Though undocumented, it is believed that Lucy came to Texas with Alfred as his wife who probably came directly from Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio the hometown of her husband. Lucy was the third of four wives Alfred Lansing married. She died February 10, 1893 and is buried at the Odd Fellers Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

The 1940 Birth Record filed in Williamson County, Texas about her son, John Oakley Sharpe, says she was age 24 when John was born in 1889. She is indicated as being born in South Carolina and dying in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas in 1893, which is consistent with her grave marker citation.

Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe and Lucy R. Oakley had the following children:

- i. JOHN E. OAKLEY "JACK OAKLEY" SHARPE (son of Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe and Lucy R. Oakley) was born on Nov 11, 1889 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Feb 13, 1955 in Oakland, Alameda County, California. He married ANN. She was born in 1883 in California.

Notes for John E. Oakley "Jack Oakley" Sharpe:

John E. Oakley Sharpe was born the month before Jefferson Davis, the first and only president of the Confederate States of America, died in New Orleans at age 81 on December 6, 1889. I am Jack's first cousin, once removed. President Jefferson Davis is the husband of my 33rd cousin, Varina Anne Banks Howell. Davis also is the Uncle of my great, great aunt Susanah Elizabeth Davis Abney, wife of James Addison Abney of Lufkin, Texas.

The Record of Births, page 13, in Williamson County, Texas has an affidavit on file February 1, 1940 affirming the accuracy of John E. Oakley Sharpe's birth as being November 11, 1889.

Jack became an actor and spent much of his life in California. He took his mother's maiden name as his stage surname, being known as Jack Oakley.

He was born on the very same day as Washington became the 42nd state. He spent some time living with his family in Jeff Davis County and in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas. These citations were in the Census reports for those locations in 1900 and 1910, when he was ages 10 and 20. The rest of his life was on the West Coast in California, as far as we know.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

A browse through some El Paso newspapers of 1910, when Jack was age 21, showed something of the social establishment which the Sharpe family apparently enjoyed. There is a report in the El Paso Times-Herald of August 19 about a visiting New York guest Jack had out at the family's ranch by the name of Bruce Cortelyou (kŪr't?lyu). He was the son of former Postmaster General and Secretary of the Interior, George B. Cortelyou. At that point, the newspaper identified him still as John O. Sharpe.

Cortelyou, George Bruce, (1862?1940), was an American public official and business executive, born in New York City. He taught school, and after learning stenography, he became secretary to several New York City and federal officials. Appointed (1895) stenographer to President Cleveland, Cortelyou became secretary to Presidents McKinley (1900) and Theodore Roosevelt (1901). He also served under Roosevelt as Secretary of Commerce and Labor (1903-4), Postmaster General (1905-7), and Secretary of the Treasury (1907-9). He then left government service, and became prominent as an executive of public-utility companies. Such were the family friends of the Sharpe's.

Source: <http://www.answers.com/topic/george-b-cortelyou>

The 1920 Census shows John E. Oakley Sharpe listed under the name of Jack Oakley. He was shown as an actor, married to an actress by the name of Ann. She had an age indicated as 37 and his age was indicated as 35. According to our knowledge, he really was age 30. One can only conjecture why the older age was given to the Census taker. It might have something to do with her age being so much older than his. The household was shown in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. Their residence is shown as being owned by them, rather than rented. However, it does not indicate whether any mortgage was on it.

We have found no records to indicate that Jack Oakley gave issue to any children during his life.

- ii. ALFRED LANSING SHARPE (son of Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe and Lucy R. Oakley) was born on Nov 21, 1891. He died on May 10, 1892 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Notes for Alfred Lansing Sharpe:

Alfred lived only about 6 months, and is buried beside his mother, Lucy, who died only about 10 months later. He appears to be named entirely after his father, but the grave stone does not reflect a "Jr."

Notes for Catherine "Kate" Leavell:

Catherine (Kate) Leavell, was born the year Enrico Caruso (2/25/1873 - 8/2/1921), the Italian operatic tenor, was born. Kate, being born October 21, was born the same month as the famous pharmacist, Charles R. Walgreen, was born (October 9, 1873 - December 11, 1939).

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enrico_Caruso

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Walgreen

Kate was born in Circleville, Williamson County, Texas October 23, 1871 at 3:00 AM. She was 12 years younger than her husband, Alfred Lansing Sharpe. The county birth record for their daughter, Holland, indicates Kate's occupation as a housewife. Circleville is east of Georgetown, the county seat, about 15 miles and north of Taylor about 5 miles.

According to the 1900 Census, Jeff Davis County, Texas, the father of Kate (John H. Leavell) was born in South Carolina and the mother (Lula Holland) was born in Alabama. That same Census report indicates that Kate was the mother of only one child, and that she had been married six years in 1900.

A copy of a photograph is in my possession, purporting to be an image of the Leavell Mansion in Georgetown. I have been unable to locate further information about it or its location, but the photograph reflects an apparent level of economic well-being of the occupants. Presumably this status is compatible with the information learned later that Kate's daughter, Holland Sharpe, inherited enough from her mother to be termed in newspaper accounts as an heiress.

Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe and Catherine "Kate" Leavell had the following child:

98. iii. HOLLAND SHARPE (daughter of Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe and Catherine "Kate" Leavell) was born on Sep 17, 1897 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She died on Jun 09, 1946 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. (son of Josiah Townsend Woodhull and Lulie "Lula" "L F" Frost) in 1925. He was born on Jun 02, 1887 in Texas. He died on Mar 07, 1939 in San Antonio, Texas.

Notes for Addie C. Crowell:

Fred and Ada married May 28, 1884. There were no children from this marriage that lasted only a year until Ada died, June 2, 1885.

83. **DWIGHT ELSEFER SHARPE** (Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jul 12, 1861 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Sep 23, 1932 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. He married Eva Grace Jones (daughter of David W. Jones) on Jun 05, 1881 in Greenville, Mercer County, Pennsylvania. She was born on Oct 10, 1861 in Bedford, Cuyahaga County, Ohio. She died on Feb 07, 1943 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.

Notes for Dwight Elsefer Sharpe:

Dwight was born the same year that the famous Billy Sunday (11/19/1862- 11/6/1935), American evangelist was born. Sunday was a popular professional baseball player before his fame developed as an evangelist.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday

Dwight was one of three brothers who migrated from home in Ravenna, Ohio to other states.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Dwight located in Chicago, and brothers Alfred and Henry (Harry) went to Georgetown, Texas. Dates are unknown but the migrations were all thought to be in the 1890's. One interesting aspect of this family that occurred at this stage in the lineage was that all of the references to these three brothers back home in Ohio spelled their last name as Sharp. All of the references of their names recorded subsequently displayed the last name as Sharpe in most cases.

However, Dwight Elsefer's name was reflected on the 1930 Census without the "e." We have no idea why the "e" was added in most references. With a bit of humor, some of us say it's because we're from the educated part of the family

Notes for Eva Grace Jones:

Eva was described as a beautifully groomed stately Victorian Lady.

This description was by John (Jack) R. Sharp in his May 2, 1984 letter to me, recalling his Ravenna, Ohio home town experiences and the times when Uncle Dwight and Aunt Eve would come there on visits from Chicago.

Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones had the following children:

99. i. MAYBELLE ALBERTA SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones) was born on Feb 15, 1883 in Cook County, Illinois. She died on Jun 15, 1973 in Illinois. She married GUY E. KILLIE.
100. ii. DONALD ALLEN SHARPE (son of Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones) was born on Dec 04, 1887 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Jan 13, 1960. He married Audrie May Palmer (daughter of William E. Palmer and Alice J. Platter) on Aug 16, 1910. She was born on Mar 06, 1888 in Hicksville, Ohio.
- iii. PEARL LEVANNA SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones) was born on Jun 10, 1890 in Chicago, Illinois (?). She died on Jan 31, 1960 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She married ORMSBY ELROY PETTET. He was born about 1886.

Notes for Pearl Levanna Sharpe:

Pearl was born the same year as was born Vyacheslav M. Molotov(2/25/1890 - 11/8/1986), the Russian statesman and foreign minister, after whom the later-to-be-famous Molotov Cocktail explosive device used in political riots was named.

On September 29, 1890, the year of Pearl's birth, President Benjamin Harrison (R-IN) signed a bill creating Rock Creek Park in Washington, DC. The law had been written by Senator John Sherman (R-OH) and passed by the Republican-majority 51st Congress. Nearly three square miles, Rock Creek Park is twice as large as New York's Central Park -- and much more pristine. Hikers can encounter deer, coyotes and other wildlife in the heart of the nation's capital.

Sources: <http://www.grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>
http://www.answers.com/main/ntquery;jsessionid=170s9pgsdg7be?method=4&dsid=2222&dekey=Molotov+cocktail&gwp=8&curtab=2222_1&sbi

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

d=lc04b&linktext=Molotov%20cocktail&linktext=Molotov%20cocktail

Pearl's death was reported to the law firm of Hinman, Howard & Kattell of Binghamton, New York in a letter dated September 12, 1962 from Alberta Kellie, regarding the Willis Sharp Kilmer estate that law firm was managing.

84. **HENRY SETH "HARRY" SHARPE** (Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Aug 26, 1874 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Mar 20, 1951 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Mattie de Noailles "Mama Sharpe" Simons (daughter of James Alfred "Jim" Simons and Charrie Elizabeth "Bettie" Eubank) on Jun 07, 1900 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Aug 20, 1876 in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas. She died on Feb 22, 1944 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Notes for Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe:

Harry's birth record at the Portage County Courthouse in Ravenna reports his name as Henry Seth Sharp. Harry is the English diminutive for Henry, which apparently he used throughout his life, and by which he named one of his two sons, and by which a grand son is named. In all legal references to his name in Texas, Harry has been the operative name used, including on legal documents. Harry is my paternal grandfather, known to me as Papa Sharpe.

His Portage County birth record is a secondary source document. At some point in history, the courthouse had a fire in which many original records were destroyed, included John's. Later, county staff people assembled a birth record from other records in the county and nearby cities to represent best efforts at reconstructing a birth file. Papa Sharpe's gravestone in Georgetown, Texas cites a birthdate as August 26, 1874. That is the day "the family" always knew to celebrate for him. However, the reconstructed birth record, identified as FHL File Number 891394, his birthdate is August 4, 1874. I am making an assumption that the August 26 date is the accurate date, and the one we will use.

Harry apparently was named after his uncle, Henry Sharp, his father's brother. Seemingly, of the four children in the family of John Elsefer and Elizabeth Sharp, only these two brothers moved to Ohio, John Elsefer Sharp II and Henry Sharp.

The year that Harry was born, 1874, was the year that national leaders US President Herbert Hoover and English Prime Minister Sir Winston Churchill were born. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed, to U.S. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, my half eighth cousin. Our ancestor in common is our seventh great grandmother, Alice Carpenter Southworth Bradford. FDR descends from her first husband, Edward Southworth, and my line descends through her second husband, Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford.

Verdi's "Requiem" was composed in 1874 in Milan, Italy, as was Brahms' "Hungarian Dances" composed. And the first zoo in America was established in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 434-435

Harry was born the same year as Thomas J. Watson, Sr., (2/17/1874 - 6/19/1956), the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

American industrialist who built IBM (International Business Machines, Inc.). It is of interest that on Mr. Watson's 122nd birthday, World chess champion Garry Kasparov beat the IBM super computer "Deep Blue," winning a six-game match in Philadelphia. It took a long time to get the best of Mr. Watson's company! But, do not despair. Two years later, Deep Blue came back to beat Mr. Kasparov! Of course, I like this story, as IBM was my employer in 1957-58 and in 1962-69.

Sources:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_J._Watson

<http://www.research.ibm.com/deepblue/watch/html/c.10.html>

<http://www.research.ibm.com/deepblue/home/html/b.html>

Harry was born the same year as was John D. Rockefeller Jr. (1/29/1874- 5/11/1960), the American philanthropist, who is the third great grand nephew of Johann Philip Rockefeller and Catherina Sharp, Harry's second great grand aunt and uncle.

Harry came to Texas about 1895 at age 21, settling in Georgetown, Williamson County, a town that had been established in 1848 and is the county seat. He worked for the Railroad Express Company a long time. A part of his later occupational life was working in the Williamson County Tax Collector's office. Five years after arriving, Harry married a local Williamson County girl from nearby Taylor, Mattie de Noailles Simons.

He served in the U.S. military in the Spanish American War. It was the conflict that marked the emergence of the United States as a world power. This brief conflict between the United States and Spain took place between April and August 1898, over the issue of the liberation of Cuba. In the course of the war, the United States won possession of Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Philippine Islands. The treaty ending the Spanish-American War was declared in effect on April 11, 1899.

Harry was a Private in Company L of the Texas Infantry. He drew a pension as of November 21, 1927, Certificate #A-8-6-28, Company L, Texas Infantry. In historic narratives about the Spanish American War, it is noted that then Col. Theodore Roosevelt, the future President of the United States, had a recruiting effort in San Antonio to garner soldiers for the war effort. Roosevelt's recruiting was in the Menger Hotel, that gracious old place of hospitality across the street from the famed Alamo. The recruiting story is available at the hotel today, where we have visited several times. Actually, when my parents lived in San Antonio in their senior years (1968-1981), the restaurant in the Menger Hotel was the favorite place of luxury that my mother relished to attend. Though we do not have information about Harry's recruitment, we believe it most likely took place at this San Antonio event, as it is reasonably close to Georgetown where Harry lived.

Source: General Index to Compiled Services Records of Volunteer Soldiers Who Served During the War With Spain, #M871, Reel #100 and General Index to Pensions, 1861-1934, T-288, Roll #424, Pension#1597454.

My son, Todd Wittman Sharpe, has a telescope I've handed down to him, which we believe was used by Harry in that Spanish American War. Harry is Todd's great grandfather. The telescope had been handed down to me from my father, who is the son of its original owner, Harry.

Harry was Lutheran, hearkening back to our original Sharp ancestor, Otto Scherp, and Mattie was from the Christian Church (Disciples of Christ). They combined their Christian practice by joining the First Presbyterian Church in Georgetown in 1903. They joined upon statement of their faith in Jesus Christ. Both of their sons were baptized there and later made teenage professions of faith in that church.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Though I don't know what his business associates called him (probably just "Harry"), he was always known in the context of the family and in my recollection as Papa Sharpe. In fact, I had such fond association with Papa Sharpe that it was chosen as the name by which I asked my grandchildren to address me.

The Census in 1910 for Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas sites the occupation of Harry as a Deputy Sheriff. The Census of 1920 describes his occupation as Deputy Tax Collector, Williamson County Courthouse. The 1930 Census says his occupation was that of Accountant at the City Collector's Office.

There was an out building behind their home at 1005 Main Street. It was called the Potato House. It was the place where Mattie (his wife) pursued her home industry of potato chip business during the 1930's. Those were the economic depression years of the U.S. economy and many people had to be creative to sustain their families. Long after needing to be used as a potato house, it became the retreat house for Papa Sharpe in his old age, particularly after he was a widower. Sort of his "office away" from the house, where he could be on his own. I remember making visits to that back house to the kindly old grandfather and hearing him tell his stories about the town and life in general. He would sit there amidst the swirl of the pipe tobacco smoke and spin his yarns.

The most fascinating place around the large back yard of Papa Sharpe was the unusually long garage. It could be entered from the back yard of the house on Main Street, but it stretched out behind the neighboring corner house and opened onto the side street. That was a shortcut through which my cousins, Harry and Johnny, and I would go to get to the public park a block or so away for fun and play. The garage was filled with treasures of old pieces of various kinds of machinery, tools and miscellaneous parts. It was a marvel in which to explore.

Papa Sharpe's son, Harry Simons (known as "Dee Dee"), and family lived with them in the old Sharpe home as one big community home. Ultimately, after Papa Sharpe died, the family relented to the urgings of the First Baptist Church next door on the north side to sell the home to the church for its expansion. Years later, that congregation relocated to the new suburbs, but a remnant of it remained, and the church name was changed to the Main Street Baptist Church, as it still is in 2011.

It is of interest to note that John D. Rockefeller, Sr., the world-known petroleum industrialist, donated the church bell to that First Baptist Church. The Sharpe's, I am confident, did not realize it while they were neighbors, but Rockefeller was the second great grand nephew, twice removed of Harry's great Uncle Johann Philip Rockefeller, husband of Carthrina Sharp.

<http://www.dasharpe.com/Genealogy/RockefellerSr.html>

(Source: The First Baptist Church of Georgetown by Sharon Ducan, an article appearing in the "Williamson County, Texas SesquicentennialHistory" 1986.)

The donation of the church bell also is told in the "Williamson County, Texas, Its History & Its People," by Mrs. Jean Shroyer and Mrs. Hazel Hood, Williamson Genealogical Society, Inc., Round Rock, Texas, 1985, page21.) We do not know the circumstances which brought Rockefeller to know about the need and to donate a bell to the First Baptist Church of Georgetown. My visit in 2005 to the Main Street Baptist Church offices resulted in my being told that an long time member's recollection simply was that another member took it upon his or herself to write a letter of request to Mr. Rockefeller for the bell. Must have been a well worded letter!

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

The church's initial use of the old Sharpe home was for its children's ministries. Later, new buildings replaced the old Sharpe home.

Harry died in 1951, the year the 22nd amendment to the U. S. Constitution was passed, limiting the service in the office of President to two terms. It was the year J. D. Salinger published "The Catcher in the Rye," and the "Caine Mutiny" by Herman Wouk earned a Pulitzer Prize.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 532.

Papa Sharpe is buried at the Odd Fellows Cemetery close by the rear of Southwestern University, alongside of his wife, Mattie de Noailles Simons Sharpe. Subsequently, both of his sons and their wives were buried in the same plot. His brother's wife, Mrs. Alfred L. (Lucy) Sharpe and their son, A. L. Sharpe, Jr., are buried in that plot. His grandson, Johnny, is also buried in that cemetery, but not in the original Sharpe plot, as it is full.

Notes for Mattie de Noailles "Mama Sharpe" Simons:

Mattie de Noailles Simons, my grandmother, was born August 20, 1876, our nation's centennial year. Novelist Jack London was born that year. The National Baseball League was founded. Mattie was born the year that Alexander Graham Bell received a patent for the telephone on March 7, 1876. One month following Mattie's birth, on September 20, 1876, Robert Ingersoll (R-IL), a former state attorney general, told a veterans organization: "Every man that loved slavery more than liberty was a Democrat ... I am a Republican, because it is the only free party that ever existed."

Sources: <http://www.lucidcafe.com/library/96mar/bell.html>
<http://www.grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>
"The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 436-437

Mattie had that beautiful French middle name of de Noailles. It apparently came from her grandmother, Anastasia de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett. Also that lovely French name was passed on to her granddaughter, Martha de Noailles Sharpe, who was my sister. Indeed, Mattie's brother, Verner, named a daughter, de Noailles Anastasia Simons. The source of that name in this non-French family is a mystery. However, oral tradition has it that the name was taken from a friend of the family. If such is true, that friend probably was a friend to Lemuel Green Hewlett or Rebecca J. Harvey, the parents living in Hopkins County, Kentucky at the time of the birth of Anastasia de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett (Fannie) and all of her siblings.

Mattie lost her Mother when she was only two months old. Her young Mother was only age 20. We do not know the cause of this premature death. Mattie's Father remarried about five years later, but we do not know who, if anybody else, took up the maternal duties for Mattie and older brother, Verner, till the remarriage. It may have been a single-parent task by Jim Simons to care for his son and daughter. However, I suspect he solicited outside help.

After Jim remarried Martha Townes, they bore five sons and a daughter, which were half-siblings for Mattie and her brother, Verner. Jim, Martha and the family moved to Fort Worth in 1908, but that was eighty years after Mattie had married Harry Seth Sharpe. Mattie and

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

her family (my father and his brother) continued to live in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas the rest of her life.

Mattie was a strong wife, mother and was industrious around the house. During the 1930's, when the nation was in the throws of a national economic depression, we are told of two businesses she operated out of their home.

First, she cooked and packaged potato chips for sale. They had a little out building behind their home that was called the Potato House. The potato chip inventor was a cook named George Crum, allegedly in August 1853. From many brief tellings, that is all I could find out about the man. But other sources mention his racial background, e.g. "Crum was part Indian, part black, a former guide in the Adirondack s (New York state), and in his own way a rather colorful figure in this area" (Gribb 1975). Other times, only his Indian heritage is mentioned (Snack Food Association 1987; Barrett 1941). He is occasionally mentioned in histories of significant African-American figures, but not as often in collections dealing with native Americans. There appears little doubt that he actually existed, was a cook at Moon's Lake House on Saratoga Lake, New York and later, he purchased his own restaurant on the lake.

Source: <http://www.geography.ccsu.edu/harmonj/atlas/potchips.htm>

Secondly, Mattie created a boarding house setting in their home, whereby she served noon meals to paying customers. Their home was just a couple of short walking blocks from the Williamson County Courthouse square, and so much of the business and courthouse community around the county square patronized this food service. Their clientele included doctors, lawyers and judges.

Mattie lived a full and loving life. She died in 1944 when the nation was in the concluding throws of World War II. Her younger son, Dee Dee, had gone off to the Navy just prior to her death. In that year, the June 6th lading on Normandy shores was made, the Battle of the Bulge took place, Tennessee Williams wrote the "Glass Menagerie," the popular songs that year were "Don't Fence me In," "Rum and Coca Cola," and "Sentimental Journey."

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 522-523)

I remember Mattie in a couple of my family's visits to Georgetown in the early 1940's. My recollections of her are from fond memories. Mattie was a credit, both to the Simons family and to the Sharpe family. I was only age five when she died. Knowing her face probably was kept going for me through photographs, thankfully, that our family had and displayed of her and her husband.

She was an active member of the Presbyterian Church, and had a lot to do with my father's spiritual upbringing that resulted by his going into the Presbyterian ministry.

Mattie lies beside her husband in the Odd Fellows Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. Both of her sons and their wives also lie next to their husbands. Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles "Mama Sharpe" Simons had the following children:

101. i. DWIGHT ALFRED SHARPE (son of Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles "Mama Sharpe" Simons) was born on Sep 04, 1901 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Aug 02, 1981 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas. He married Martha Dixon Chapman (daughter of James Herschell Chapman and Margaret Lavina "Maggie" Abney) on May 31, 1926 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She was born on Apr 05, 1904 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She died on Aug 02, 1979 in Alamo Heights, Bexar

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

County, Texas.

102. ii. HARRY SIMONS "DEE DEE" SHARPE (son of Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles "Mama Sharpe" Simons) was born on Dec 19, 1904 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Sep 23, 1977 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Virgie Lois "Lois" Stapp (daughter of John Franklin Stapp and Mae Davis) on Jun 25, 1926 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Aug 16, 1908 in Andice, Williamson County, Texas. She died on Dec 02, 1988 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

85. **FREDERICK LORENZO KELLOGG** (Cyrus H. Kellogg, Lorenzo Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on May 15, 1867 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota. He died in 10 Feb 1920. He married Jeanne Lucille Wemott in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota.

Frederick Lorenzo Kellogg and Jeanne Lucille Wemott had the following children:

- i. CLARA MAY COOK (daughter of Frederick Lorenzo Kellogg and Jeanne Lucille Wemott) was born on Dec 30, 1861 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota. She died on Oct 01, 1942 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, MN. She married Franklin Billings "Frank" Kellogg (son of Asa Farnsworth Kellogg and Abigail Billings) on Jun 16, 1886. He was born on Dec 22, 1856 in Potsdam, Saint Lawrence County, New York. He died on Dec 21, 1937 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota.

Notes for Clara May Cook:

The year of Clara's birth was the time when, on October 24, 1861, the first transcontinental telegraph message was sent from California to President Abraham Lincoln, thus hailing the beginning of rapid communication possibilities. Of course, President Lincoln is my 30th cousin, three times removed.

Source: http://www.americaslibrary.gov/cgi-bin/page.cgi/jb/civil/telegrap_1

Clara is my half seventh cousin, once removed. Her husband, Frank, is the half sixth cousin, twice removed to me. Clara is a fifth cousin, once removed to her husband prior to their marriage! So, this is a cousin marriage.

103. ii. LEE OLDS KELLOGG (son of Frederick Lorenzo Kellogg and Jeanne Lucille Wemott) was born on Mar 07, 1881 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota. He married Alice Lovell on Sep 23, 1907. She was born about 1881.
- iii. ELIZABETH WERMOTTE KELLOGG (daughter of Frederick Lorenzo Kellogg and Jeanne Lucille Wemott) was born in 1902. She married HEINRICH WILHELM BRINKMANN.

86. **SOPHIA AURELIA BARTHOLOMEW** (Cordelia¹² Kellogg, Edward¹¹ Kellogg, Ephram¹⁰ Kellogg, Ephram⁹ Kellogg, Silas⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Edward Franklin Bartholomew) was born in 1859. She married **CHARLES CLAUDE RUNNER**.

Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew and Charles Claude Runner had the following child:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

104. i. WALDO ERROR RUNNER (son of Charles Claude Runner and Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew). He married VIRGINIA MAY McCLANAHAN.

87. **CHARLES CURTIS** (Orin Arms Curtis, Permelia Hubbard, Noah Hubbard, Prudence⁹ Kellogg, Amos⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Orin Arms Curtis, William K. Curtis) was born on Jan 25, 1860 in Topeka, Kansas. He died on Feb 08, 1936 in Topeka, Kansas. He married Annie Elizabeth Baird on Nov 24, 1884. She was born on Dec 24, 1860 in Altonia, Blair County, Pennsylvania. She died on Jun 20, 1924 in Washington, D. C..

Notes for Charles Curtis:

Charles Curtis is my half sixth cousin, twice removed. Our connection of common ancestry is through the Kellogg family. Charles is the fifth great grandson of Joseph Kellogg (1626-1708). Joseph Kellogg, an English immigrant to America, is the seventh great grandfather of mine, through my father's Sharpe family line.

He was the 31st Vice President of the United States (1929-1933), having been nominated on June 16, 1928 by the Republican Party National Convention in Chicago. He served with President Herbert Hoover. It is of interest to note that Franklin Billings Kellogg, my half sixth cousin, twice removed, served Presidents Coolidge and Hoover as Secretary of State. Curtis and Kellogg are fifth cousins to each other.

Source:<http://kinnexions.com/kinnexions/cousinasc.htm#RCheney>

In 193 Charles Curtis married Annie Elizabeth Baird (1860-1924). Their Christian faith was followed in the Baptist Church.

Charles was born the same year as was Annie Oakley (8/13/1860 -11/3/1926), the American markswoman who starred in Buffalo Bill's Wild West show.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Annie_Oakley

With Charles Curtis' father being in the Missouri State Penitentiary and his mother dying in 1863, Charles Curtis was being raised in 1866 by his maternal grandparents on the Kaw Indian Reservation in Council Grove, Kansas. Curtis's grandmother, Julie Gonnville Pappan, was the granddaughter of White Plume, the Kansa-Kaw Chief who had helped Lewis and Clark as a guide for part of the way in 1804. Curtis grew up speaking Kaw and French before he learned English. He is 1/8th Indian blood (12.5%).

Source: "One-Night Stands with American History," Richard Shenkman & Kurt Reiger, Perennial Harper Collins Publishers, New York, NY, page241

"Charles Curtis was a Representative and a Senator in Congress from Kansas and a Vice President of the United States; born in Topeka, Kansas, January 25, 1860. He attended the common schools; studied law; admitted to the bar in 1881 and commenced practice in Topeka; prosecuting attorney of Shawnee County 1885-1889.

Curtis was elected as a Republican to the Fifty-third and to the six succeeding Congresses, serving from March 4, 1893, until January 28, 1907. He resigned, having been elected Senator. He served as chairman, Committee on Expenditures in the Department of the Interior (Fifty-fourth through Fifty-seventh Congresses); Curtis had been re-elected to the Sixtieth Congress, but on January 23, 1907, was elected to the United States Senate as a Republican to fill the vacancy in the term ending March 3, 1907, caused by the resignation of Joseph R. Burton. On the same day, he was elected for the full Senate term

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

commencing March 4, 1907, and served from January 29, 1907, to March 3, 1913.

He was an unsuccessful candidate for reelection in 1912;. He served as President pro tempore of the Senate during the Sixty-second Congress; chairman, Committee on Indian Depredations (1905-11), Committee on Coast Defenses (1911-13), Republican Conference (1924-1929); again elected to the United States Senate for the term commencing March 4, 1915; reelected in 1920 and 1926 and served from March 4, 1915. His resignation was on March 3, 1929, having been elected Vice President of the United States. He had been the Republican whip 1915-1924; majority leader 1925-1929; elected Vice President of the United States on the Republican ticket headed by Herbert Hoover in 1928.

Curtis was inaugurated on March 4, 1929, and served until March 3, 1933; unsuccessful candidate for reelection in 1932 for Vice President; resumed the practice of law in Washington, D.C., where he died on February 8, 1936. His interment was in Topeka Cemetery, Topeka, Kansas, next to his wife."

Source:<http://bioguide.congress.gov/scripts/biodisplay.pl?index=C001008>

On November 27, 1884, Charles Curtis married Annie Elizabeth Baird^[7] (1860–1924). They had three children: Permelia Jeannette Curtis (1886–1955), Henry "Harry" King Curtis (1890–1946), and Leona Virginia Curtis (1892–1965). He and his wife also provided a home in Topeka for his half-sister Theresa Permelia "Dolly" Curtis before her marriage. His wife died in 1924.

A widower when elected Vice President in 1928, Curtis had his half-sister "Dolly" Curtis Gann (March 1866 – January 30, 1953) act as his official hostess for social events. She had lived with her husband Edward Everett Gann in Washington, DC since about 1903. He was a lawyer, and at one time, an assistant attorney general in the government. Attuned to social protocol, Dolly Gann insisted in 1929 on being treated officially as the #2 woman in government at social functions, and the diplomatic corps voted to change a State Department protocol to acknowledge this while her brother was in office. To date, Curtis is the last Vice President to be unmarried during his entire time in office.

Notes for Annie Elizabeth Baird:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Mrs Annie Elizabeth Baird,

She was the wife of Senator Charles Curtis of Kansas, died June 20, 1924 at her home in Washington, D. C. She had been ill for a number of years and had been unable to leave Washington even during the recesses of Congress. Hope for her recovery had been abandoned for many months. The body was taken to Topeka, Kansas for burial.

During her residence in Topeka, Kansas, Mrs Curtis won a reputation as a prominent club worker who was always eager to do her share in civic and philanthropic work. She was member of the Topeka Woman's Club, and was regarded as one of the pillars of that organization.

"There was never any time nor any kind of work, but what we could call on Mrs. Curtis and get a helpful response," said Mrs Eli G. Foster, president of the club, said when informed of Mrs Curtis' death.

She also belonged to two literary clubs, the Portia club and the Argonauts of North Topeka. She served as an officer in both. She was a member of the Minerva club at the time of her death.

As a member of the First Baptist Church, Mrs Curtis was a powerful leader in Sunday school work and other branches of church activity.

While a member of the the North Topeka Baptist Church before the family moved to 1101 Topeka Boulevard, Mrs Curtis sang in the choir. She was known as a musician of ability and often appeared in public as a soloist and duets.

Mrs Curtis was born near Altoona, Penn.; Dec. 24, 1860. She moved to Topeka in 1869 with her parents, Mr and Mrs John M. Baird. They resided at 921 North Kansas Avenue. Mr and Mrs Baird both are dead. She was married to Senator Charles Curtis November 27, 1884.

She was survived by three children, besides her husband; a brother Essington in Arizona and a sister Nettie Hunter in California. The children are Mrs Leona Webster Knight II, Rhode Island; Mrs Permelia George, Fort Myers, Virginia; and Harry King Curtis, New York City.

Funeral services were in Topeka at 4 o'clock Monday, June 23rd, 1924 at the First Baptist church, burial was in the Topeka Cemetery.

Charles Curtis and Annie Elizabeth Baird had the following children:

- i. PERMELIA JEANNETTE CURTIS (daughter of Charles Curtis and Annie Elizabeth Baird) was born in 1886. She died in 1955.
- ii. HENRY KING "HARRY" CURTIS (son of Charles Curtis and Annie Elizabeth Baird) was born in 1890. He died in 1946.
- iii. LEONA VIRGINIIA CURTIS (daughter of Charles Curtis and Annie Elizabeth Baird) was born in 1892. She died in 1965.

88. **JOHN BENJAMIN "JOHNNY" KELLOGG II** (John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in 1817 in Missouri. He died on Mar 06, 1836 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, the Alamo. He married Sidney Gaston (daughter of G. B. P. Gaston and Rebecca Warfield) in 1835 in Gonzales County, Texas. She was born in 1816 in Green County,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Kentucky. She died in 1837 in Gonzales County, Texas.

Notes for John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II:

John (Johnny) Benjamin Kellogg II is my half sixth cousin, twice removed. He is thought to have been born in Missouri in 1817. Our common ancestor is Joseph Kellogg (1626 - 1707). Joseph and his first wife, Joanne Foote, are my seventh great grandparents. Johnny is descended from Joseph through his second wife, Abigail Terry. They are Johnny's fifth great grandparents. Described another way, Johnny is the [4th great grandson](#) of my 7th great grandfather, Joseph Kellogg.

Johnny joined the relief force from Gonzales and rode to the Alamo, where he arrived on March 1, 1836. He died in the battle of the Alamo on March 6, 1836. He was a Private rifleman in the Gonzales Rangers. In some of the quotes below, he is cited with suffixes to his name as "II" or "Jr." It is suspected that he should not have a suffix, per his descendent with whom I spoke in October 2006, Mr. M. Dennis Kellogg (who died about 2008).

Source: <http://www.tamu.edu/ccbn/dewitt/gonzalesrangersf-k.htm>

"John Benjamin Kellogg II, 19 (age at the time of the Alamo siege), was born 1817 in Kentucky and a resident of Gonzales. Johnny was a Private rifleman in the Gonzales Rangers. His father, John Benjamin Kellogg I, who died Oct 1836, received Lots 4 and 5, Block 10 in inner Gonzales town on 25 Sep 1834. In 1835 John B. Kellogg II married Sidney Gaston (1816-1836) in Gonzales, the former wife of Alamo defender Thomas R. Miller and sister of John E. Gaston, who also died in the Alamo. Sidney Gaston was the daughter of Rebecca Warfield Gaston Davis and stepdaughter of George Washington Davis of Gonzales.

Pregnant Sidney Gaston Kellogg is thought to have left Gonzales in the Run Away Scrape with her in-laws, John B. Kellogg I and family. She lived with them in Washington County, Texas where she died six months later. Six days after John Kellogg II's death in the Alamo, Sidney bore her just deceased husband's son, John B. Kellogg III. John B. III was raised by his grandmother, Ms. John B. Kellogg I until she died in January 1838, at which time step grandfather, George Washington Davis, was named guardian. On January 5, 1839, George W. Davis was named administrator of the estates of his stepson, John Gaston, and Benjamin Kellogg by the probate court of Gonzales. In the 1850 census of DeWitt County, Texas, 13-year old John B. III was living with the George W. Davis family. Grandmother Rebecca died when John B. Kellogg III was ten, and step grandfather George Washington Davis died when he was 17. Author Tom Lindley in "Alamo Traces: New Evidence and New Conclusions," contends that Alamo Defender Johnny Kellogg died at Harrisburg in 1836, just months after the Alamo battle. This may be John Benjamin Kellogg II's father of the same name who may have died at that time.

Source: <http://www.tamu.edu/ccbn/dewitt/gonzalesrangersf-k.htm#kellogg>

Notes for Sidney Gaston:

Sidney Gaston was born the same as as when James Monroe of Virginia was elected the fifth president of the United States. James Monroe, is the 13th Cousin 2 times removed of first President, George Washington. President Monroe is my 31st cousin, twice removed. He is the 18th cousin, seven times removed to my son-in-law, Steven O. Westmoreland.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Source:<http://www.whitehouse.gov/history/presidents/jm5.html>

Pregnant Sidney Gaston Kellogg is thought to have left Gonzales in the 1836 Run Away Scrape with her in-laws, John B. Kellogg I and family. She lived with them in Washington County, Texas where she died six months later. Six days after John Kellogg II's death in the Alamo, Sidney bore his son, John B. Kellogg III.

Source:<http://www.tamu.edu/ccbn/dewitt/gonzalesrangersf-k.htm>

John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II and Sidney Gaston had the following child:

105. i. JOHN BENJAMIN KELLOGG (son of John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II and Sidney Gaston) was born on Mar 12, 1836 in Gonzales County, Texas. He died on Sep 05, 1882 in Dewitte County, Texas. He married Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding on Jan 27, 1859 in Gonzales, Texas. She was born on Sep 05, 1844 in Gonzales County, Texas. She died on Jun 30, 1929 in Westhoff, Dewitte County, Texas.

89. **JOHN¹³ KELLOGG** (Will Keith¹² "W. K", John Preston¹¹, Josiah¹⁰, Gardner⁹, Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹). He died in 1950. He married **HELEN**.

John Kellogg and Helen had the following child:

- i. WILL KEITH¹⁴ "KEITH" KELLOGG (son of John Kellogg and Helen).

Notes for Will Keith "Keith" Kellogg:

Keith and Jean Kellogg: An Uncommon Couple with the Common Touch

By Jeanne Lott

"He grew up in a cereal factory; she grew up in her father's grocery store. He went to a college founded for local lumberjacks; she attended business school. Before they were married in 1968, they had known each other for nearly 30 years. An apparently common couple, Janet ("Jean") and W. Keith Kellogg II are anything but.

"Gazing at the vintage Kellogg's cereal boxes that line the office walls of their Rancho Santa Fe home, the Kellogg's remark on the children's faces on the earliest boxes, the solemn and decidedly adult expressions seem to reflect not only the state of childhood in the early 1900s, but also the nature of the man behind the product, cereal magnate W. K. Kellogg.

"Keith Kellogg remembers his grandfather as a stern man with firm notions about childrearing, a man who valued the rare commodity of common sense and passed his values on to his progeny. By the age of 12, under his grandfather's tutelage, young Keith was at work in the Kellogg factory in Battle Creek, Michigan, where he got a hands-on education in every department, from product testing and development to the milling room, toaster ovens, and packaged product.

"In 1929, Keith was playing jazz saxophone at Philadelphia's Carlton Hotel, but Grandfather Kellogg, who thought "jazz was evil music," suggested that his grandson go to Chicago to bolster some of the family's struggling business ventures. "I found 1,500 unemployed musicians in Chicago, so I had to go to work," Keith recalls.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

"And go to work he did. His father, John, had pioneered the use of waxed paper in 1915, an innovation known as "Wax Tite" that was a hit with consumers. Keith purchased the Kellogg packaging company, now known as General Packaging Products, and put to use the hands-on, common-sense teachings of his granddad. In 2014, his son, William Keith Kellogg III, was its president.

"Keith Kellogg has followed the senior Kellogg's lead in other ways as well. W. K. Kellogg" invested his money in people," Keith notes. In a newly industrialized America infamous for its unenlightened working conditions, W.K. pioneered many progressive labor policies, including an eight-hour work day, a minimum wage, a nursery for the children of his workers, and a program of health care and physical exams for his employees.

"In the 1930s, he funded the W.K. Kellogg Foundation, reportedly retaining just a fraction of his fortune for his own use. In 1938, he gave his 800-acre ranch in Pomona, his herd of registered Arabian horses, and an endowment of \$600,000 to the University of California ,eventually establishing at the ranch site Cal Poly Pomona. This relationship has continued throughout the Kellogg generations. (Keith and Jean Kellogg provided funding for Cal Poly's Art Gallery; Keith Kellogg was co-chair of its \$50 million capital building campaign in the late 1980s, and in 1994 he was awarded an honorary Doctorate of Humane Letters degree.)

"When Keith's father, John, died in 1950, the John and Helen Kellogg Foundation was established. After Helen's death in 1978, the foundation trustees began to distribute the \$40 to \$50 million in assets. Administered by Keith Kellogg, the foundation has made several major gifts, naming the Kellogg Graduate School of Management at Northwestern University, establishing the School of International Studies at Notre Dame, and funding programs at Cal-Poly, the Kellogg Cancer Care Center in Evanston, Illinois, and the National Center for Excellency in Nursing at Rush-Presbyterian Medical Center in Chicago, among other institutions.

As for their own giving, the Kellogg's eschew flashy projects for those they think "make good sense." In fact, the couple's very first gift to Scripps couldn't have been more sensible. Discovering at an early President's Council luncheon that organ transplant researchers had no place to store the blood, the Kellogg's bought them a couple of second-hand refrigerators.

Over the years, the two have been ardent supporters of Scripps Memorial Hospital-Encinitas, "our local hospital," having provided major funding for the emergency room, the rehabilitation and stroke center, and a senior transport van.

"We like to help SMH-Encinitas in part because, after all, it is our emergency facility," says Jean Kellogg, describing the genesis of their involvement with SMH-Encinitas in 1977 when an allergy attack sent her husband to Encinitas' emergency department.

At TSRI, their major gifts have included establishing an endowed chair in chemistry, contributing funds to acquire land for the Lusk Research Campus, and making a significant commitment toward the Arnold and Mabel Beckman Center for Chemical Sciences.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 13

Most recently, the Kellogg's have supported TSRI's graduate college, which was named the Kellogg School of Science and Technology in their honor.

"We've gotten involved in Scripps to the depth that we have just because it's so interesting," explains Keith. "We meet so many super people."

Source:http://www.scripps.edu/newsandviews/e_20020520/kelloggs.html

90. **CHARLES AUGUSTUS DIBBLE** (Charles Philo Dibble, Philo Dibble, Sarah Patterson, Andrew Patterson, Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Charles Philo Dibble, Philo Dibble, Daniel Dibble, John Dible) was born on Nov 17, 1843 in Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. He died on Jan 15, 1932 in Redlands, San Bernardna County, California. He married Julia Maynard Barry (daughter of Robert John Barry and Sarah Moseley) on May 13, 1880 in Arn Arbor, Mmichigan. She was born on May 20, 1850 in Pittsfield, Washtenaw County, Michigan. She died on Dec 05, 1926 in Redlands, San Bernardino, California, USA.

Notes for Charles Augustus Dibble:

Charles Augustus Dibble, born Nov 17, 1843, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan, the eldest of the 8 children, married Julia Barry. Charles married on May 13, 1880 at An Arbor, Michigan, Julia Maynard Barry, daughter of Robert John Barry and Sarah Moseley. Julia was born May 20, 1850, Pittsfield, Washtenaw County, Michigan. Charles died January 15, 1932, Redlands, San Bernardina County, California and is buried in the Oakland Cemetery, St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minn. Julia died December 5, 1926, Redlands and is buried in Oakland Cemetery as well. Charles and Julia gave issue to Barry Dibble, the eldest of three sons.

Charles Augustus Dibble and Julia Maynard Barry had the following child:

106. i. **BARRY DIBBLE** (son of Charles Augustus Dibble and Julia Maynard Barry) was born on Jul 06, 1881 in Saint Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. He married Mary Belle Butler on Jun 18, 1907. She was born on Jul 28, 1878 in Oshkosh, Winebago County, Wisconsin.

Generation 14

91. **ELEANOR KELLOGG CHASE** (Elizabeth Hosmer¹³ Kellogg, Stephen Wright¹² Kellogg, Jacob Poole¹¹ Kellogg, Julian¹⁰ Kellogg, Jabez⁹ Kellogg, Joseph⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Irving Hall Chase, Augustus Sabin Chase, Seth Chase, Slade Chase, Seth Chase) was born on Oct 09, 1891 in Waterbury, Connecticut. She died on Aug 28, 1961 in Cincinnatti, Hamilton County, Ohio. She married Charles Phelps Taft (son of William Howard "Will" Taft and Helen "Nellie" Herron) on Oct 06, 1917 in Waterbury, Connecticut. He was born on Jun 20, 1897 in Cincinnatti, Hamilton County, Ohio. He died on Jun 24, 1983.

Notes for Eleanor Kellogg Chase:

Eleanor Kellogg Chase is my seventh cousin, once removed. She is theseventh cousin, twice removed to my children, Taylor, Tiffany(Westmoreland) and Todd. Eleanor is the daughter-in-law of the 27thPresident of the United States, William Howard Taft. The ancestors incommon with Eleanor and me are Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote, bothborn in the 1620's. They are her sixth great grandparents and myseventh great grandparents.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Notes for Charles Phelps Taft:

Charles' wife, Eleanor Kellogg Chase, is my seventh cousin, once removed.

"Charles Phelps Taft was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, and was the son of President William Howard Taft and First Lady Helen Herron Taft, and the younger brother of U.S. Senator Robert Taft. He was only 12 years old when he moved to the White House, upon his father's election as President. During his father's tenure as Secretary of War, he was a frequent playmate of President Theodore Roosevelt's children. On the morning of May 17, 1909, the same day his mother suffered a severe stroke, he underwent a "bloody adenoid operation". [1] He dropped out of Yale University in order to serve in the United States Army during World War I and later returned to graduate in 1918, and then earned his law degree from Yale Law School in 1921.

"Upon graduation from law school, Taft practiced law and became active in Cincinnati local politics. In 1925, he helped introduce the home-rule charter under which, Cincinnati became the first major city in the United States to adopt the City Manager form of government. Later that year, he became the youngest President of the International YMCA. From 1927 to 1928, he served as Hamilton County Prosecutor. He served on the Cincinnati City Council three times, from 1938 to 1942, from 1948 to 1951, and from 1955 to 1977. During World War II, he served as Director of U.S. Community War Service at the Federal Security Agency and later as Director of Economic Affairs at the State Department, under President Franklin D. Roosevelt. From 1947 to 1948, he served as the first layman President of the Federal Council of the Churches of Christ in America. In 1952, he ran unsuccessfully for Governor of Ohio, losing to incumbent Frank Lausche.

"When he died, the epitaph "Gone fishing" was inscribed on his grave."

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Phelps_Taft_II

Eleanor Kellogg Chase and Charles Phelps Taft had the following children:

- i. ELEANOR KELLOGG TAFT (daughter of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg Chase).
- ii. SYLVIA HOWARD TAFT (daughter of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg Chase).
- iii. LUCIA CHASE TAFT (daughter of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg Chase).
- iv. PETER RAWSON TAFT (son of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg Chase).
- v. SETH CHASE TAFT (son of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg Chase) was born in 1922.

Notes for Seth Chase Taft:

Seth was born the year the Lincoln Memorial was dedicated May 30, 1922 in Washington, D.C.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lincoln_Memorial

- vi. CYNTHIA HERRON TAFT (daughter of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg Chase) was born in May 1928.
- vii. ROSALYN RAWSON TAFT (daughter of Charles Phelps Taft and Eleanor Kellogg

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Chase) was born on Jun 06, 1930 in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio.

92. **WILLIARD LINCOLN BUELL** (James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Feb 18, 1886 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. He died on Feb 06, 1959 in New Port Beach, California. He married Hazel Dow Laws on Sep 25, 1912 in Los Angeles, California. She was born on May 12, 1889 in Loveland, Larimer County, Colorado. She died in Sep 1932 in Los Angeles, California.

Williard Lincoln Buell and Hazel Dow Laws had the following children:

107. i. **IDA MAE BUELL** (daughter of Williard Lincoln Buell and Hazel Dow Laws) was born on Jun 16, 1914 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. She married Marvin Bayard Scully on Aug 12, 1939 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He was born on Apr 14, 1914 in San Diego, California. He died on Jun 03, 1972 in Morrow Bay, California.
108. ii. **JAMES WILLIAM BUELL** (son of Williard Lincoln Buell and Hazel Dow Laws) was born on Jun 15, 1916 in Los Angeles, California. He married Rae Virginia Shepard on Jun 15, 1946 in Carona Del Mar, California. She was born on Mar 19, 1915 in West Hartford, Connecticut.
109. iii. **WILLIARD LINCOLN BUELL** (son of Williard Lincoln Buell and Hazel Dow Laws) was born on Apr 06, 1920. He died in Apr 1970 in Manhattan Beach, Los Angeles, California. He married Betty Lewis on Feb 03, 1944 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. She was born on Nov 19, 1920. She died in Mar 1976.

93. **LEILA MARIE BUELL** (James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jul 28, 1888 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. She died on Jan 14, 1960. She married **VERNON O. SARGENT**. She married (2) **ROY HAMILTON** on Mar 12, 1909. He was born on Sep 24, 1889 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. He died in 1945.

Leila Marie Buell and Roy Hamilton had the following child:

110. i. **RICHARD WILLIAM HAMILTON** (son of Roy Hamilton and Leila Marie Buell) was born on Sep 09, 1910 in Portland, Oregon. He married Reatha V. Thompson (daughter of Lee R. Thompson and Mae) on Feb 03, 1941 in Ensenada, Mexico. She was born on Jul 18, 1917 in Wellington, Collinworth County, Texas.

94. **EDMUND JAMES BUELL** (James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jun 07, 1891 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. He died on Apr 16, 1957 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. He married Rhea Elizabeth Mahoney (daughter of Louis Mahoney and Mary) on Mar 17, 1929 in Minneapolis, Hennepin County, Minnesota. She was born on Nov 18, 1900 in Aurelia, Cherokee County, Iowa. She died on Sep 13, 1976 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota.

Notes for Edmund James Buell:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

On Edmund's first birthday, an event of social and political significance in this nation took place. Homer Plessy was arrested when he refused to move from a seat reserved for whites on a train in New Orleans. The case led to the U.S. Supreme Court's landmark "separate but equal" decision in Plessy v. Ferguson in 1896.

Sources: http://library.thinkquest.org/J0112391/plessy_v__ferguson.htm
and: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050607.html?th&emc=th>

Notes for Rhea Elizabeth Mahoney:

Rhea was born the same year as was born Walter Lantz (4/27/1900 -3/27/1994) the famous American film animator and creator of cartoon character "Woody Woodpecker."

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Walter_Lantz

Edmund James Buell and Rhea Elizabeth Mahoney had the following children:

111. i. JAMES EDMUND BUELL (son of Edmund James Buell and Rhea Elizabeth Mahoney) was born on Jan 01, 1932 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. He married Beverly Anne Wenge on Jan 05, 1953 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. She was born on Dec 29, 1932 in Colman, Moody County, South Dakota.
 112. ii. ROBERT CLINTON BUELL (son of Edmund James Buell and Rhea Elizabeth Mahoney) was born on Apr 10, 1935 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. He died on Jan 10, 1966 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. He married Susanne Elizabeth "Tui" Zeddies on Feb 18, 1960 in Acapulco, Guerrero, Mexico. She was born on Oct 07, 1940 in Madison, Dane County, Wisconsin.
95. **CLARA LAVONIA BUELL** (James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Nov 10, 1897 in Wolsey, Beadle, South Dakota. She died in 1978. She married John Leanard Holmes on Oct 29, 1922 in Fresno, Fresno County, California. He was born on Jan 29, 1884 in Holmes, Tennessee. He died before 2000.

Clara Lavonia Buell and John Leanard Holmes had the following child:

113. i. PATRICIA LEE HOLMES (daughter of John Leanard Holmes and Clara Lavonia Buell) was born on Mar 21, 1926 in Fresno, Fresno County, California. She married Fred Sanford Corzine (son of Fred Sanford Corzine) on Apr 14, 1956 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He was born on Aug 10, 1925 in Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska.
96. **CAROLYN ESTHER BUELL** (James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jun 06, 1915. She married Roland Wood on Aug 31, 1939 in Los Angeles, California. He was born on Feb 07, 1916 in Long Beach, California.

Carolyn Esther Buell and Roland Wood had the following children:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

114. i. JAMES HARRY WOOD (son of Roland Wood and Carolyn Esther Buell) was born on Sep 23, 1942 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He married Joan Clarke on Nov 26, 1964.
- ii. MERIDETH ANN WOOD (daughter of Roland Wood and Carolyn Esther Buell) was born on Sep 19, 1949 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. She married David DeYoung on Feb 10, 1973. He was born on Mar 27, 1948.

97. **CHARLOTTE EDGERTON** (Elizabeth Spear, Mary "Polly" Osborn, Mary "Polly" Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Samuel Edgerton) was born on May 24, 1833 in Ashtabula County, Ohio. She died on Apr 03, 1893 in Marne, Cass County, Missouri. She married **JOHN BAIRD**. He was born on Oct 16, 1819. He died about 1897 in Fair Play, Polk County, Missouri.

Charlotte Edgerton and John Baird had the following child:

- i. HARLAN BAIRD (son of John Baird and Charlotte Edgerton) was born on Apr 18, 1866 in Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa. He died on Jan 20, 1942 in Dodge, Webster County, Iowa.

Notes for Harlan Baird:

Harlan Baird was born just the day after the American Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals was incorporated on April 17, 1866.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Society_for_the_Prevention_of_Cruelty_to_Animals

98. **HOLLAND SHARPE** (Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Sep 17, 1897 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She died on Jun 09, 1946 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. (son of Josiah Townsend Woodhull and Lulie "Lula" "L F" Frost) in 1925. He was born on Jun 02, 1887 in Texas. He died on Mar 07, 1939 in San Antonio, Texas.

Notes for Holland Sharpe:

Four days after Holland was born, The *New York Sun* published an editorial that answered a question from 8-year-old Virginia O'Hanlon: "Is there a Santa Claus?"

Source: <http://www.stormfax.com/virginia.htm>

Holland Sharpe is my first cousin, once removed. Her mother apparently came from sources of wealth, as the newspaper articles about the family surrounding the time of her father's death, when she was age 18, indicated that Holland was the beneficiary of an estate received from her mother, who had died when Holland was about age 12 or 13.

Tragically, Holland was shot in their Binghamton, New York home with a handgun by her father on April 19, 1916 in a family dispute over his management control of her inheritance. In an additional tragedy, her father, going to another part of the home, turned the firearm

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

upon himself, inflicting a fatal wound. She survived the wound he gave her.

Holland went on to live with her uncle and aunt, George and Lula Gillette of San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. Holland was still in that home at the occurrence of the 1920 US Census.

Holland married Mr. Thomas Frost Woodhull and resided for many years in San Antonio, Texas at 1510 Howard Street. The Woodhull family was a prominent family in San Antonio and was related, as well, to the Frost family, which were significant participants in the banking industry. Thomas' grandfather was Thomas Claiborne Frost, the founder in 1899 of San Antonio's Frost National Bank.

Notes for Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr.:

Thomas Frost Woodhull was born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas June 2, 1887.

A January 2, 2013 e-mail from Dr. Justin M. Glenn of Tallahassee, Florida, gave me this information. He attended Phillips Exeter Academy, and he graduated from the U. of Texas-Austin [LL.B., 1912]. Promptly admitted to the state bar, he was a prominent lawyer and a county judge in San Antonio, Tex. He was a WW I veteran and in 1925 he became president of the Alamo Abstract and Title Guaranty Company in San Antonio.

he died in San Antonio March 7, 1939. He gave issue to one child each in his two marriages.

Holland Sharpe and Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. had the following child:

115. i. JOHN FROST WOODHULL (son of Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. and Holland Sharpe) was born on Mar 10, 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He died on Apr 18, 2001 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He married Louise Kessler McManus (daughter of George Henry McManus and Marie Louise Hornsby) on Apr 21, 1956 in Washington, DC. She was born on Jul 25, 1931 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She died on Mar 06, 1989 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

99. **MAYBELLE ALBERTA SHARPE** (Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Feb 15, 1883 in Cook County, Illinois. She died on Jun 15, 1973 in Illinois. She married **GUY E. KILLIE**.

Notes for Maybelle Alberta Sharpe:

Maybelle Alberta Sharpe was born on the first birthday of John Barrymore (2/15/1882 -5/29/1942), the American actor.

Source:<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000858/>

Maybelle is a first cousin to my father, and a first cousin, once removed to me.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Maybelle Alberta Sharpe and Guy E. Killie had the following children:

- i. LOUISE KILLIE (daughter of Guy E. Killie and Maybelle Alberta Sharpe) was born in 1908.

Notes for Louise Killie:

Louise was born the year Ian Fleming was born (5/28/1908 - 8/12/1964), the English novelist who created James Bond character.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ian_Fleming

She was born also in the year that Mel Blanc (5/30/1908 - 7/10/1989) was born, the American entertainer who created voices for radio, television and film characters.

Source:<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000305/>

- ii. ALBERTA KILLIE (daughter of Guy E. Killie and Maybelle Alberta Sharpe) was born in 1910.

Notes for Alberta Killie:

Alberta's mother reported in a July 1, 1946 letter to Uncle Harry Seth Sharpe that Alberta had left the staff of the University of Chicago Press three months prior and had joined Rand McNally Company.

Alberta is the relative who provided a good deal of Sharpe ancestry in reply to my now deceased brother-in-law, Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. Vic located Alberta in Chicago and maintained a correspondence for awhile, and some of that material fortunately found its way into the database in my files.

She provided the generation-to-generation linkage of the Sharpe family back to the famous Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford. Vic also was interested in Willis Sharpe Kilmer, a New York State ancestor who'd left a large estate in 1941, the final probate of which was still open in the 1970's.

John Elsefer Sharpe of Sharon Springs, New York is the great grandfather of Willis Sharpe Kilmer and John is my great, great grandfather. Willis and I are second cousins, once removed.

I made phone contact with Alberta sometime in the 1980's, but, sad to say, I did not keep up the relationship, nor did I record anything about when we visited and about what we visited. She would have been in her 70's, age wise at that time.

100. **DONALD ALLEN SHARPE** (Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Dec 04, 1887 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on Jan 13, 1960. He married Audrie May Palmer (daughter of William E. Palmer and Alice J. Platter) on Aug 16, 1910. She was born on Mar 06, 1888 in Hicksville, Ohio.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Notes for Donald Allen Sharpe:

Donald Allen Sharpe's death was reported in the September 12, 1962 letter of Alberta Killie, his sister, addressed to the law firm in Binghamton, New York that was administering the estate of Willis Sharp Kilmer.

The Census of 1930 for Don's household in Cook County, Illinois indicated that he had no military service. That Census indicated the family did not own their residence, but rather they paid a monthly rental of \$100.

Notes for Audrie May Palmer:

Audrie May Palmer was a graduate of the University of Illinois. She was there 1905-7 and received an Associate Degree in teaching. She was prepared in Englewood, Illinois. She was at Chicago Teachers' College 1909-10.

She taught in the Chicago Public Schools 1910-11 and in 1913-18. She resided at 6640 Normal Avenue in Chicago. In today's modern world, this is in the northern part of Chicago, immediately to the west of I-94. Take an exit onto West Marquette Road a few blocks to Normal Avenue, where you find this address off to the right (north from Marquette). It's a mile or two on the west side of Lake Michigan. It's about 50 miles from the 1608 Henry Place address in Waukegan, where our nephew, Mark Andrew Jumper and his family reside. Marquette Road, on the east side of I-94 is East 67th Street that runs into Jackson Park and the location of the Chicago Museum of Science and Industry.

Source:

CpQvw&hl=en&ei=x4d7Tfz9HMTqrAGb9v37BA&sa=X&oi=book_result&ct=result&resnum=1&ved=0CБУQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q&f=false

The source was from a Google search of Donald Allen Sharpe Chicago.

Donald Allen Sharpe and Audrie May Palmer had the following children:

116. i. KENNETH PALMER SHARPE (son of Donald Allen Sharpe and Audrie May Palmer) was born on Aug 17, 1911 in Illinois. He died on Aug 20, 1991. He married AUBREY.
- ii. BETTIE MAE SHARPE (daughter of Donald Allen Sharpe and Audrie May Palmer) was born in 1919. She married ROBERT W. MEISTER.

101. **DWIGHT ALFRED SHARPE** (Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Sep 04, 1901 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Aug 02, 1981 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas. He married Martha Dixon Chapman (daughter of James Herschell Chapman and Margaret Lavina "Maggie" Abney) on May 31, 1926 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She was born on Apr 05, 1904 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She died on Aug 02, 1979 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas.

Notes for Dwight Alfred Sharpe:

Dwight Alfred Sharpe was born the year that George Gallup (11/18/1901- 7/26/1984), the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

American statistician and pioneering opinion researcher, was born. They died just less than three years apart.

My father lived through some of the turbulent times of racial strife in this nation. January 1901 was a stormy time in the South of the United States. On January 15, 1901, the Alabama Democratic Party called for a convention to write a new state constitution that would prohibit African-Americans from voting. Despite vocal opposition from Booker T. Washington and other Republican civil rights activists, the Democrat strategy succeeded. Democrats dominated Alabama's 1901 constitutional convention, and its chairman was a Democrat. In his opening address, he said: "If we would have white supremacy, we must establish it by law -- not by force or fraud... The negro is descended from a race lowest in intelligence and moral precepts of all the races of men."

Alabama's African-American citizens would not vote in appreciable numbers again until the 1950s. It was a Republican federal judge, Frank Johnson, who in 1956 ruled in favor of Rosa Parks. It was that same judge who in 1965 ordered the Democrat governor, George Wallace, to permit Martin Luther King's voting rights march from Selma to Montgomery. At the 2000 Republican National Convention, Condoleezza Rice, destined to become the United States Secretary of State, said: "The first Republican I knew was my father and he is still the Republican I most admire. He joined our party because the Democrats in Jim Crow Alabama of 1952 would not register him to vote. The Republicans did. My father has never forgotten that day, and neither have I."

Democrats do not want Americans to remember that Republicans supported the 1964 Civil Rights Act much more than did the Democrats. It was passed in the U. S. Senate only after an 83 day filibuster led by the Democratic Party leadership in the Senate.

Source: <http://grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>

This is the story of my father.

The guiding spiritual light in the family for Dwight's early years was his Mother, who saw to it that he had an involved and effective life in the First Presbyterian Church there in Georgetown. The Williamson County Sun newspaper issue of June 7, 1979, published an extensive full-page article and pictures on page 11 about the 125th recognition of the church's anniversary. Dwight was cited as being one of only three members of that church who went into the pastoral ministry over the 125 year time of its existence at that time.

Dwight's approval for candidacy for the Gospel Ministry was given by the Session of that church in 1922. I have a photocopy of the Minutes of the Session meeting. This was just after the retirement of Rev. M. C. Hutton, who was cited as one of the most effective pastors in that church's history, serving some 35 years from 1886 till 1921. He was the pastor who we understand had influence and encouragement on Dwight in his thinking and feeling a call to the ministry. The Session minutes were much more descriptive about the praiseworthy characteristics of Dwight than typical minutes are in today's world of just recording that the action was approved. Those details are a little later in this narrative.

Dwight was born in the year (in fact, just two days before) that President William McKinley was assassinated by an anarchist and was succeeded by Theodore Roosevelt. Roosevelt, is the uncle of the wife of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Dwight's half seventh cousin, once removed. President William McKinley's assassin, Leon Czolgosz, was electrocuted October 29, 1901, just 55 days after the terrible event! WOW! Is that not justice faster than we see today?

It was the same year (1901) the Social Revolutionary Party was founded in Russia, later to be what we came to know as Communism. Film producer Walt Disney was born this year.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Industrialist J. P. Morgan organized the U. S Steel Corporation, who was Dwight's fifth cousin, once removed. The first American Bowling Club tournament was held in Chicago in 1901 as well.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 454-455) And he was born a few months after England's Queen Victoria died in January.

The famous Jazz player, Louis Armstrong was born the year of Dwight's birth. Two days before Dwight was born, Vice President Theodore Roosevelt's famous advice, "Speak softly and carry a big stick," was offered in a speech at the Minnesota State Fair. That was the same day as the assassination of President McKinley.

On Dwight's 17th birthday, the beginning of his senior year in High School, September 4, 1918, there was the birth of Paul Harvey, who later would become a world-wide known radio commentator, even still broadcasting as recently as 2007. He graduated to heaven in 2009.

Dwight was President of his 1918 High School graduating class in Georgetown, Texas. He also was Business Manager of the School Annual, Salutatorian of his class, Vice President of the Literary Society, had a role in the Senior Play and lettered two years on the track team. In the yearbook. The Senior Class prophesy about him was to become a famous Texas lawyer!

He created a life-long bond of friendship with fellow student Walter Johnson, a neighbor in Georgetown who was physically disabled (wheel chair bound) and required personal tutoring during junior high and high school years. Dwight gave generously of his time. Walter married a woman who taught school, and they lived a wonderful life in the Hill Country of Texas on one of those clear spring-fed creeks. We visited them several times over the years while I was a young boy.

The high school data was made available to me when Mr. Tass Waterston, a member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church, visited me soon after my 1982 arrival on the staff of that church. He brought the 1918 High School Yearbook of his, and I was able to photocopy relevant pages. Tass was a "best friend" and the same age as my father's younger brother, Harry Simons Sharpe, as they all grew up in Georgetown. Harry was known as "Dede." Tass has now passed on to graduation to heaven, but I was able to get to know his son, Tom Lee Waterston, and his grandsons, Tass Waterston II and Ted Waterston. Ted and his family have continued as members of Highland Park Presbyterian Church, whereas the rest of the family has moved out of town by now. Ted served that church as a Deacon.

Dwight worked during high school in a combination general store and grocery store. The many migrant workers patronizing it created the environment in which he learned to converse in Spanish pretty well. This enabled him in later years to preach occasionally for Hispanic Presbyterian congregations.

He attended for one school year (1918-19) the University of Kentucky, the state which had been his mother's family's home from where they migrated to Texas. While attending The University of Kentucky, he stayed with a relative of his mother's, in a sense, a man called Uncle Tom Vance. Next, he attended for a year Southwestern University, a Methodist institution located in his hometown of Georgetown. Dwight's photograph is in the 1921 Southwestern University yearbook that my niece, Nancy Lea Ehlers Reeves, now has from materials she received after her Mom, Martha deNoailles Sharpe Ehlers, died. Martha is a daughter of Dwight's and is my eldest of two sisters. Southwestern was began in 1840 during the days of the Republic of Texas, and I believe it is the oldest continuously

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

operating institution of higher education in Texas.

The 1920 U. S. Census for Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky has Dwight living with the family of John T. Vance, age 62, whose wife's name was Glenna (legibility question), also age 62, and a 26 year old daughter named Mary. Possibly, the middle initial of "T" is for the Tom that we have understood was the home where Dwight resided while at school. This Mr. Vance would have been born in 1858. The Census entry shows Mr. Vance was born in Texas, but that his father and mother were born in Kentucky. The 1860 Census of Lexington, Burleson County, Texas shows him in the house of Charles Vance, with Tom being age three.

It is curious to know that a Mr. Charles P. Vance moved from Kentucky to Texas at around 1854, settling initially in Circleville, where the Alfred Simons family settled, coming from Kentucky. James A. Simons, born in Kentucky in 1852, and whose family came to Circleville in 1852, later, as an adult, went into mercantile business with Mr. Vance, both in Circleville and later in Taylor. Both of these towns are in Williamson County, Texas.

Since Mr. John T. Vance, with whom Dwight lived in Kentucky in 1920, was born in 1858 in Texas, it can be assumed that John T. Vance was a son of Charles P. Vance, and a brother to the Vance daughter, Sarah. If that kind of family connection does not exist, we do not have any other logical reason that Dwight went to Kentucky and lodged with the Vance's in Lexington. I think the set of relationships conjectured are likely, and I am recording them in my records until and unless other proof surfaces. It is interesting that the Vance families had connections to towns named Lexington, both in Kentucky and in Texas. Since their move to Texas in the early 1850's was when so many communities were just being established, one wonders if one name influenced the other.

The Minutes of the Session, July 26, 1922, record the declarations of his presence before them, seeking endorsement for his candidacy:

"Mr. D. A. Sharpe, a communing member of this, the Georgetown Presbyterian Church (as it was called then), presented himself before the Session and communicated the fact that he felt a call from the Holy Spirit to enter the Gospel Ministry, and to devote his whole time, first to the preparation for such work, and then to the active ministry in the Presbyterian Church in the United States. After an examination of Brother Sharpe, touching his determination to enter the ministry, the sureness of his call by the Holy Spirit, and his need of financial aid in prosecuting his studies and receiving the Seminary courses, the Session, by a unanimous vote, gives unanimous testimony to his good, moral character, to the fact that he is a faithful, consecrated and active communicating member of the Georgetown Presbyterian Church in good standing and we recommend him to the Presbytery of Central Texas for reception under its care as a fit candidate for the Gospel Ministry, and ask the Presbytery to furnish and secure for him such financial aid as may be required for the prosecution of his studies in the University of Texas and the Presbyterian Seminary."

Dwight graduated from the University of Texas in 1926 and from Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in 1926. I often wonder how he managed graduation dates from both institutions in the same year, though I do not know the months. Part of the time, if not much of it, that Dwight lodged in the Austin Seminary dormitory was with a roommate by the name of Will Morriss. Will was from a solid Presbyterian family in San Antonio, but he was in Austin as a student at the University of Texas Law School when they were roommates. Later in life, Will had a son name Ed who was a Drake Fraternity brother of mine in 1957-1959 in my days as a student at the Presbyterian school in Sherman, Texas, Austin College. Ed graduated, then met a tragic death in the Air Force during the Viet Nam era when the aircraft in which he was being transported disappeared into the depths of the Pacific Ocean, never to be found again. His sister, Molly, also became an Austin College graduate whom I knew there. She later married a Fraternity Brother of mine, David Duncan.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

David subsequently graduated from Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary (APTS) and served a career as a Presbyterian pastor, including the church at Georgetown, Texas, my father's home church.

Dwight Alfred Sharpe attended APTS from 1922-1926, and graduated with a Bachelor of Divinity, as verified in 2017 for me by Ms. Kristi Sorensen, the Associate Director of the Library and the Head of Archives & Records Management of Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in Austin.

He attended the University of Texas at the same time he was a student at Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary. He graduated from Texas in 1925. The Dallas Morning News published on Wednesday, May 27, 1925 a list of 735 graduates that May from the University of Texas in Austin. Dwight Sharpe of Georgetown was among the graduates.

His student days at the University of Texas was during that time that he met Martha Dixon Chapman, a young woman from Lufkin, Texas whom he courted. She lived in the Scottish Rite Women, immediately next door to the APTS campus where Dwight lived. Hearsay evidence passed on to me is that Dwight proposed marriage to Martha while sitting on one of the white stone benches in front of her dormitory. There are about five of them there today, so my photograph is at random, hopefully God's providence led me to photograph the correct one!

From a February 8, 1929 *Arkansas Gazette* newspaper article, we learned that during his Seminary student days, he served as supply pastor for churches at Gorman, Groesbeck and Paris, Texas

Their marriage was conducted in her home in Lufkin, Angelina County, Texas on May 26, 1926, immediately following their graduations. Though married in Angelina County, their marriage license was acquired through Williamson County, Dwight's home county.

Dwight spent his career continuously serving, mostly in Texas, as pastor of churches in this order: Laredo (1926), Little Rock (Arkansas 1929), Ballinger (1935), Houston (1941), Sweetwater (1951), Dallas (1954), San Antonio (1958), Ruidoso, New Mexico (1963), and finally at Houston(1965) for a new church development. In several of these cities, he was a member of Rotary International, a community service organization of business and professional people associated across the world. From my memory, they included Dallas (Fair Park Club), Sweetwater and San Antonio (nearby to Ballinger), and probably included other communities without my recollection or knowledge. In Laredo, it was the First Presbyterian Church. In Little Rock, it was the Paluski Heights Presbyterian Church.

The *Arkansas Gazette*, Little Rock, Arkansas, Texas on February 8, 1929, page 8, reported that the Rev. Dwight A. Sharpe, age 27, accepted the pastorate of the Pulaski Heights Presbyterian Church as of March 1. His first sermon was to be preached on Sunday, March 3, 1929. The article said that Rev. Sharpe accepted the church's call by telegram! It said his pastoring had been for three years in Laredo, Texas after graduating from the Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in Austin, Texas. It also cited his graduation from the University of Texas, including one year each at the University of Kentucky and at Southwestern University of Georgetown, Texas. Rev. Sharpe succeeds the pastorate of the Rev. Mr. C. A. Harper, who'd resigned in the Fall of 1928 to take a pastorate in Louisiana.

His pastoral activities appeared in the newspapers occasionally. In the *Arkansas Gazette*, Saturday, June 1, 1929, page 14, an article cited the expected sermons for the following Sunday. One of the pastors was Dwight Sharpe, Pastor of the Pulaski Heights Presbyterian Church, located at Woodlawn Avenue and Walnut Street. The Sunday 11:00 AM sermon was to be "The First Breakfast," and the 8:00 PM sermon was to be "An Honest Doubter."

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

The same newspaper had an article about his sermons to be October 4, 1930 at 11:00 AM, "To Serve or Not to Serve," and at 7:30 PM, "Not Your Battle, But God's." (Saturday, October 2, 1930, page 22)

In Ballinger, it was the First Presbyterian Church. This was a special place for our family and his ministry. I was born there and baptized there! The family had an old Chevrolet automobile of about a 1931 vintage. When it came time for Dwight to respond to a pastoral call to move the family to Houston, Texas, the Ballinger congregation generously responded by providing the funds from among its members to purchase a brand new 1941 Chevrolet sedan! That was quite Providential, as 1941 was the last year that American automobiles were produced, due to the constraints of World War II starting. It is doubtful that the old 1931 Chevy would have made it through the War years of 1942-46. God's Provision is perfect, isn't it? Our family drove that car till 1948!

In Houston, it was the Central Park Presbyterian Church that changed its name to Trinity Presbyterian Church when it changed location in 1950. In Sweetwater, it was the First Presbyterian Church. In Dallas, it was the John Knox Presbyterian Church. This was the church where many of my fond memories reside, as it was during my high school years, and my experiences of growing up emotionally and having dating experiences were strong. In San Antonio, it was the Highland Park Presbyterian Church. In Ruidoso, it was the Ruidoso Presbyterian Church. In Houston again, it was the Garden Oaks Presbyterian Church. It was a new church development of the Presbytery. Unfortunately, it did not survive long after his 1968 retirement.

After my arriving in Dallas, Texas as a staff member at Highland Park Presbyterian Church in 1982, I was visited by an Elder of the church, Mr. Austin B. Watson. He gave me a telephone directory page, complete with photographs of those listed, of the 1955 Fair Park Rotary Club of Dallas. Austin, still a member of that club, had been there when my father was a member. It was so nice of him to give me the page where my Dad was listed, along with his photograph. Austin went on to join Dwight in heaven in 2003.

Dwight was a reconciler and a rebuildier of churches. Many of his calls were to churches that had experienced some sort of set back in the immediate past, and his coming helped things get mended in the church's ministries.

A married couple at Trinity Church in Houston went to the mission field in the Belgium Congo 1951-1968. Eric S. Bolton was an architect and his wife, Ruth Lomig Bolton, was an administration worker. Missions was a strong emphasis for Dwight's ministry and for Texas Presbyterian Churches.

Retired missionary Winnifred K. Vass compiled a roster in 1986 of all 427 Presbyterian missionaries who had served over the years in the Presbyterian Congo Mission. Texas was represented by 65 (15%) of all who had gone from 30 states. This certainly is a disproportionately large share from Texas, representing more than twice what would be the average.

Winney, spent her retired life as a member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church and she, along with her missionary husband, Lachlin Vass, lived at Presbyterian Village North in Dallas, a retirement community that many of the people of Highland Park Presbyterian Church were included in its development. Lach Vass, Winnie's husband, was on the HPPC Business Office staff when I arrived, then he retired in 1983. I selected his son-in-law, Mr. Todd W. Rutenbar, to take Lach's place, working with me as my Assistant Business Manager. Todd was still working with there when I retired in 2004, and still is there in 2012 as this is written.

My Father's last call in the ministry was to be the establishing evangelist for a new church

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

development in Houston, Texas under what then was known as Brazos Presbytery (now known as New Covenant Presbytery). "Brazos," his Presbytery in Houston, means "arms" or "hugs" in Spanish, as my niece Frances Barton Boggess tells me. He assumed the position of Evangelist and organizing pastor for the Presbytery for the church to be Gulf Meadows Presbyterian Church at 8000 Fuqua Street at Ballantine in distant southwest Houston. He assumed the post on April 3, 1966 and got a good start, even having a handful of members who formerly were at Central and Trinity Presbyterian Church at 7000 Lawndale in earlier years (1941-51) when he pastored there. Unfortunately, the pastor following him experienced problems that ultimately resulted in the church disbanding. The church had had a good start, but was not yet strong enough to survive such a bump in the road. I think that pastor got too organized. Though I never met that pastor, he was the brother of a young lady I dated a few times while we were students at Austin College in Sherman, Texas. Both she and her husband became good, productive members of a prominent church in Houston and assumed leadership roles. Actually, her husband was my freshman and sophomore year roommate at Austin College in Sherman, Texas.

The invitation letter for Dwight's retirement services, dated April 8, 1968, was received by various members of our family. It came from Reuben Meeks, Committee Chairman at the Gulf Meadows Presbytery Church and a former member of our Trinity Presbyterian Church. His retirement reception was the afternoon of April 28, 1968 at the church. It was a wonderful occasion for our family to attend. This was the conclusion of forty two years as a Presbyterian pastor. Suzanne and I, along with our two children (Todd wasn't born yet), were there.

Dwight and Martha had purchased a home for retirement in San Antonio (Alamo Heights). It was at 201 Normandy, just a couple blocks west of Broadway, a major north-south street. Since it was purchased more than a year prior to planned retirement, it was leased to tenants. Unfortunately, when they finally retired, the renters, for some reason not acceptable to Dwight and Martha, were unable to vacate the house on time. Dwight and Martha had to make temporary digs do till they could get over this frustration.

This was a their last home and a lovely home it was in a lovely neighborhood of San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. Actually it was in a suburb named Alamo Heights, a city surrounded by San Antonio. They were just two blocks from the Alamo Heights Presbyterian Church, which they made as their church home. He was used to teach an Adult Sunday School Class up until about six months prior to his death at age 80, which gave him good outlets to use his pastoral gifts. The pastoral staff also used him for visitation and other duties useful for the ministry of the church. This was volunteer work, to my knowledge, and a labor of love for him.

His primary hobby through many of the years of his life was photography. It manifested itself to most people through the hundreds of unique Christmas cards with family members that he created for over 30 years. He used the typewriter for much for his correspondence, Bible study and sermon preparation. It was an ancient Underwood manual typewriter, on which he typed using what we laughingly called the Bible Method he would seek and find! He may have been one of the fastest typists using only the index fingers of his two hands that I have ever witnessed. Finally, around the mid 1970's, he acquired a portable electric typewriter from Sears!

He was a prolific reader, both of periodicals and of books. He held his children to high standards for academic achievement, and that was successful for his daughters. My academic records were far over shadowed by those of my two sisters.

Dwight involved himself in the communities where the family lived. He would join civic organizations and do joint ministries with other churches. He often became known in the public media, as evidenced by this delightful column by Renwicke Cary in the "San Antonio

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Light" newspaper issue of August 4, 1963:

"Back to the word 'breeches' (pounced britches by many Texans) and its use in several places in different versions of the Bible. Rev. Dwight A. Sharpe, pastor of the Highland Park Presbyterian Church, notes there was one edition of the Geneva Bible (1560) that became popularly known as the 'breeches Bible.'" This because 'breeches' appeared in Genesis 3:7. The verse concluded: 'And they (Adam and Eve) sewed fig tree leaves together and made them breeches. As a matter of fact, however, Sharpe says, the same rendering of the verse was found in the Wycliffe Bible (1380).

"Still on the subject of Bibles of the centuries past, we are reminded that the first printed copy of the whole Bible was the Coverdale Bible of 1535. Sharpe says: 'It's a credit to the printers that there were few typographical errors in the early Bibles.' Even so, he reports, in the second edition of the Geneva Bible (1562), Matthew 5:9 was made to read: 'Blessed are the placemakers, instead of peacemakers.' As a consequence, collectors designated this as the 'Placemaker Bible.' Sharpe also tells of a 'Printer's Bible,' explaining: 'This was the name applied to the King James edition of 1653, because in Psalms 119:161, King David was made to say: 'Printers have persecuted me without cause.' It should have read, 'princes,' of course."

Both Dwight and Martha were very quiet regarding the subject of politics. They felt that whatever political views they held should not become known to the public of their congregation, since ministry was still to be given to people of all political persuasions. They did not even allow me to know how they voted or what political party they supported until well into my adult life, after I became an active Republican and Dad had retired from the ministry. Dad told me that they had always voted Republican, and living in what was virtually an all Democratic Party state in Texas most of their lives, it was best for his ministry to keep that to themselves. I recall that many of our close family friends were active Democrats and Labor Union members (particularly in the Houston years of the 1940's) and that did not affect our opportunity to have close Christian relationships with them.

When Dwight died, he was found in bed on August 8, 1981. That has been the official published date of his death, as that is when he was found and the public officials proclaimed him deceased. However, judging from when it was reported he was last seen by neighbors, and by the dates on accumulated newspapers and mail at his home, he apparently passed away in his sleep on the night of Sunday, August 2nd, two years to the day that Martha also went to be with our Lord in her sleep. He lacked a month of reaching his 80th birthday.

Dwight's funeral was conducted by the Rev. Mr. Newton Cox, pastor of the Alamo Heights Presbyterian Church of San Antonio, Texas, and assisted by an old friend of Dwight's, a retired minister, the Rev. Mr. John Parse. Two of my friends from high school days attended, Jewell (Judy) Linn Shoup Shannon and Dr. Richard (Dick) Hall White. The funeral was at the church at 10:00 AM on August 12, and the grave side service was later in the day in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, some 110 miles away. He rested next to his wife, and near his his parents and other relatives at the Odd Fellows Cemetery, near the campus of Southwestern University. This is the college where he attended his sophomore year and where his great grand daughter, Victoria (Vicky) Lea Reeves attended, having entered as a freshman in 2003.

On October 20, 1981, the Session of Trinity Presbyterian Church, Houston, Texas, passed a resolution that on Sunday, November 15, Dwight would be honored and memorialized for his faithful decade of service there with the dedication of a pew. His daughter, Martha, and her husband, Vic, attended the dedication service on November 15, 1981 at the church to represent the family. During his ministry there, according to the Sessional Resolution, Dwight received 312 members by transfer of church membership, 164 members by

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

profession of faith in Jesus Christ (I was one of those on Palm Sunday, March 18, 1951!), baptizing 91 of those, baptizing 99 infants and receiving 11 of their parents on profession of faith at the same time. Under his ministry, three young men made commitments to the Gospel Ministry and one couple went to the mission field in the Congo. He administered infant baptism to all nine of his grand children.

Dwight lived to see one of his great grand children, Matthew, son of Kevin and Nancy Reeves. Nancy is the daughter of Dwight's daughter, Martha. We are proud of Matthew in the family sense, as he married Libby and they went on to give issue to the first eighth generation Texan member of our family in 2005, Benjamin Thomas Reeves. He now has a second son, Zachary. Nancy is the Pastor of the Grace Presbyterian Church of Roundrock, Williamson County, Texas. Matthew's younger brother, Christopher Thomas Reeves, now is married to Sarah Shaney Reeves.

Dwight Alfred Sharpe was a man of unquestioned integrity and was known as a man with a pastor's heart. He provided well for his family, raising children who were a credit to their parents' Christian values. My regret is not spending more time with him, especially in our adult years. Physical distances of living kept us from enjoying that as much as we should have.

Notes for Martha Dixon Chapman:

My mother, Martha Dixon Chapman, was born April 5, 1904, the year that Theodore Roosevelt had his first election to the Presidency of the United States, after having succeeding William McKinley who was assassinated while President. This was the year that author Jack London published *The Sea-Wolf*. Puccini's *Madame Butterfly* opera opened in Milan, Italy. Work began on the Panama Canal. The Rolls-Royce Company was founded in England. Helen Keller graduated from Radcliffe College and the Broadway subway opened in New York City.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 456-457)

Martha was born in her Lufkin home at 419 Abney Avenue. Living on a street with your family name is a hint as to the place the family held in the eye of the community. Her mother's maiden name was Margaret Lavina Abney. Her church life was in the First Methodist Church. Martha was age five when her mother died, and age 21 when her father died, which was a hardship. She and her younger brother, Herschell Albert Chapman, were raised after their Mother's 1909 death by their grandmother and grandfather, Martha Jane Dixon Abney and James William Abney. Dr. James Herschell Chapman, their father, resided with them in the Abney home for a while.

Martha Jane Dixon Abney, Martha's grandmother, was widowed in 1913, and Dr. Chapman soon moved out from the house. He had been much older than his wife, Maggie, being only one year younger than his mother-in-law, Martha Jane Dixon Abney. Family oral tradition reported that he felt it was more appropriate to move out, as it did not reflect the proper appearances for an unmarried man and woman so close in age to be domiciled together.

Maggie continued to raise his children, Herschell and Martha, in her home. After Dr. Chapman married the third and last time, to a woman named Josephine, his contacts with the Abney family apparently became somewhat detached, or at least the recording of continuing relationship has not been identified by me.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Martha had a high school teacher of science about 1919 or so, named Mr. Blevins. It is of interest to know that he also taught me in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas during my ninth grade in 1954, at Alex W. Spence Junior High School, about 35 years later! There is also a Miss Bess Wood of Lufkin who taught at that same Dallas school at the time I was there, and who remembers my being there. She is Lillian's Aunt, Tempy Wood Abney's sister. Bess was born March 17, 1897. In 1987, Bess resided at the Angelina Nursing Home, where Suzanne and I visited her once.

Martha attended the University of Texas at Austin, graduating in June of 1925. On the certified copy I have of the information she completed with her application to college, on the blank requesting her home address, said *No Street Address*. When you live on the street bearing your family name (Abney) and you are the only "mansion" on it, there is no need for an address number back then. You could just address a letter to them in Lufkin! Such were the days!

She was elected a member of the honor society, [*Phi Beta Kappa*](#), according to the certified college transcript copy, the first scholastic fraternity in America. Phi Beta Kappa was organized at the College of William and Mary in Williamsburg, Virginia on December 5, 1776. She had a double major in Latin and Greek. She was then engaged for marriage to fellow University of Texas student and Austin Theological Presbyterian Seminary student, Dwight Alfred Sharpe. She taught in the Lufkin Public Schools the ensuing year after here graduation.

Martha's education was in the classics, which was the usual major for the very few women of that day who were privileged to attend college. Martha and her husband-to-be would be the first generation of our family to graduate from the University of Texas. Now, three generations have graduated from there and a fourth maybe is on his way!

Growing out of that refined education was her skill in writing. I cherish the one "love letter" that came into my possession only in recent years that my Mother sent to my Father during the year that she taught school in Lufkin and he completed his Seminary studies in Austin before they married. Here is how the letter of October 20, 1925 went:

"Dearest Sweetheart

"Please forgive me for writing on this paper. I'm in a powerful big hurry and can't hunt for any more. Last night I had so many papers to grade that I got sleepy and went to bed without ever writing to the sweetest person on earth. I thought about you, dearest, between papers and the last thing before I went to sleep, and the first thing this morning. Honey, you're in my heart all the time. I'm going to scribble this off just so it can be mailed this morning, and it won't be late. Tell me if you get it tomorrow morning.

"I'm the happiest thing, because I had a sweet letter waiting for me from your mother yesterday when I came in from school. Dwight, already I just love her to death. Don't tell your father, but she said when he read my first letter, he said "Well, I'm kinda left out on this deal." She said he was a little jealous, but said she was to send his love anyway. Now I just believe I will write him a little note or letter all to himself. I may enclose it with your next letter and you can give it to him when you pass through Georgetown Saturday. Is that all right? You know how easy it is for women to talk to each other, but because I'd never met him, I just felt a timidity in writing.

"The funny thing about it is that I was writing to your mother the same time she was writing to me. Guess she received mine yesterday too.

"Sweetheart, love me lots and don't blame me for writing like this. I just had so much work. I'll promise never to let it happen again. I'll write again tomorrow night.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

"Must hurry up and eat breakfast now. Want to eat with me? I built the fire this morning.

Lovingly, Your own Martha"

Well, how's that for good romantic narrative?! Wonderful!

Martha graduated in 1925 and taught in the Lufkin Public Schools the following year, while my father completed his final year at Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in May of 1926.

Serving as wife of the Pastor suited Martha well. She loved living the role and the people loved her doing it. After marriage, her only gainful employment was as a teacher in the Houston Public Schools, Harris County, Texas during the 1940's World War II years when there were such shortages of people to teach.

During her daughters' high school years, she served as adult sponsor for the High School Youth Fellowship at the Central Park Presbyterian Church, located at 6914 Sherman Street, a couple of blocks east of 75th Street, near Wayside Boulevard. Fondly remembered by me are the summer trips on the weekends when the whole Sharpe family and the Youth Fellowship spent all day Saturdays at Stuart's Beach in Galveston on the Gulf of Mexico. One of my favorite memories were the many times when we went riding on the old-fashioned wooden roller coaster near the beach!

Reading was also an avocation for Martha. She "screened" much material for Dwight, marking articles and books she thought it would be good for him to read. She truly was a helpmate for her husband in all the best senses of that concept. She was a lady of the South in all its good senses of culture and heritage. And she was a wonderful mother to me, always holding up the bar for me to climb higher for better things, and to know God and our role with Him.

Martha was such a lady of positive influence on me. She was a woman of learning and culture, and instilled a respect and interest in those things in me. Though there were occasions for her to correct or discipline me for my actions, there never was a moment when I thought she did not love me with the upmost of motherly love. Though my father was the Pastor and spiritual head of the family, it was my mother who instructed me from the very beginning of receiving income (a weekly allowance at first) to set aside 10% of it for the offering at church that Sunday.

I didn't understand why, but the practice of tithing instilled in me a pattern that has endured all of my life. The only change in it is that my giving, and that of me and my wife, has only increased in % to where we now give around 20% or more. We have since developed in the spiritual understandings about how and why that is the proper and prosperous thing to follow. Our blessings have been abundant!

Martha's remains left behind when she graduated to heaven are deposited in the grave site adjacent to her husband in the Georgetown Cemetery, near Southwestern University, Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman had the following children:

117. i. MARTHA DE NOAILLES SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman) was born on Sep 07, 1927 in Larado, Webb County, Texas. She died on Jan 17, 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She married Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers (son of Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr. and Edith A. Amberg) on Sep 06, 1947 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas. It later became Trinity Presbyterian Church. He was born on May 25, 1923. He died on Apr 26, 1985 in Austin, Travis County,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Texas.

118. ii. ELIZABETH ANNE SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman) was born on Aug 09, 1929 in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. She died on Dec 28, 1973 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She married Andrew Albert Jumper (son of William David Jumper and Irma Belle Nason) on Aug 14, 1948 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas.. He was born on Sep 11, 1927 in Marks Quitman County, Mississippi. He died on May 28, 1992 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri.
119. iii. DWIGHT ALBERT "D. A" SHARPE (son of Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman) was born on Jun 24, 1939 in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas. He married Suzanne Margaret Boggess (daughter of Thomas Shelton "T. S" Boggess and Alice Loraine McElroy) on Sep 30, 1962 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She was born on Apr 02, 1938 in Griffin, Spaulding County, Georgia.
102. **HARRY SIMONS "DEE DEE" SHARPE** (Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Dec 19, 1904 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Sep 23, 1977 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Virgie Lois "Lois" Stapp (daughter of John Franklin Stapp and Mae Davis) on Jun 25, 1926 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Aug 16, 1908 in Andice, Williamson County, Texas. She died on Dec 02, 1988 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Notes for Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe:

Harry Simons Sharpe was born in 1904, the year the nation elected Theodore (Teddy)Roosevelt to the Presidency of the United States. Marlene Dietrich was born in Germany, destined to become a world famous film actress. Jack London wrote "The Sea-Wolf," and G. K. Chesterton wrote "The Napoleon of Notting Hill." Work began on the Panama Canal. The Broadway subway open in New York City, and a policeman arrested a woman there for smoking a cigarette in public.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, BernardGrun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 456-457)

Dee Dee, as Harry Simons Sharpe was known, was born the very same year as was John Sirica (3/19/1904 -8/14/1992), the United States district court judge that presided at the trial of Watergate burglars (1973), an event that toppled the Presidency of Richard M. Nixon.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Sirica

Dee Dee served in the United States Navy during World War II. After the war, he returned to Georgetown. This was his hometown and the place of his residence his entire life.

He and his wife, Lois, owned and operated the Acme Cleaners and Launderers, located on the south side of the town square where the Williamson County Courthouse was the centerpiece of the square. They were affiliated with the First Presbyterian Church of Georgetown.

They lived in the old Sharpe home at 1005 Main Street with his parents, Papa and Mama

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Sharpe (Henry Seth Sharpe & Mattie de Noailles Simons). It was all one big community with three generations living together. The second generation was their two sons, my father, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, and Dee Dee. The third generation was the two sons of Dee Dee & Lois, Harry Franklin and Johnny Earle Sharpe). It wasn't until after Papa Sharpe died in 1951 that the home was sold to the First Baptist Church next door, and a new home was constructed at 1601 Olive, just south of the Southwestern Methodist University.

This home eventually was inherited by their two sons, Harry and Johnny. Johnny bought Harry's share. After Johnny's death, the home went to Wanda, Johnny's fourth wife.

Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Virgie Lois "Lois" Stapp:

Lois was born the year that Sir Rex Harrison, the Academy Award-winning English stage and film actor, was born on March 5, 1908. She was born the year Ian Fleming was born (5/28/1908 - 8/12/1964), the English novelist who created James Bond character.

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sir_Rex_Harrison

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ian_Fleming

Lois is how everybody knew here. She did not like her first name, Virgie. Her son, Harry, told me that probably she would roll over in her grave if she knew it was included in this report.

Lois was a busy mother and working wife. She was the loyal partner of her husband in the family business, Acme Cleaners and Launderers, located on the south side of the square in the middle of the block in downtown Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe and Virgie Lois "Lois" Stapp had the following children:

120. i. HARRY FRANKLIN SHARPE (son of Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe and Virgie Lois "Lois" Stapp) was born on Aug 14, 1936 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Sep 09, 2015 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) BARBARA JEAN MORRIS (daughter of Anderson F. Morris and Mary Lessie Mitchell) in 1955. She was born on Feb 19, 1937 in Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) WANDA LEE WHARTON on Mar 24, 1967 in Tarrant County, Texas, Certificate #022461. She was born on Aug 17, 1944 in Indianapolis, Indiana. He married (3) JESSIE ALLINE FLOYD on Aug 16, 1982 in Clark County, Nevada. She was born on Jul 06, 1939.

121. ii. JOHN EARLE "JOHNNY" SHARPE (son of Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe and Virgie Lois "Lois" Stapp) was born on Sep 24, 1946. He died on Feb 01, 1997 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) PAT BECKETT about 1970. She was born on Dec 27, 1947. He married (2) VICKI JOHNSON about 1965. He married (3) WANDA about 1985. He married (4) MARSHA about 1980.

103. **LEE OLDS KELLOGG** (Frederick Lorenzo Kellogg, Cyrus H. Kellogg, Lorenzo Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel Kellogg, Daniel⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Mar 07, 1881 in Rochester, Olmsted County, Minnesota.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

He married Alice Lovell on Sep 23, 1907. She was born about 1881.

Lee Olds Kellogg and Alice Lovell had the following children:

- i. CYRUS NORMAN KELLOGG (son of Lee Olds Kellogg and Alice Lovell).
 - ii. JOHN LOVELL KELLOGG (son of Lee Olds Kellogg and Alice Lovell) was born about 1914.
 - iii. MARY OLDS KELLOGG (daughter of Lee Olds Kellogg and Alice Lovell) was born about 1915.
104. **WALDO ERROR RUNNER** (Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew, Cordelia¹² Kellogg, Edward¹¹ Kellogg, Ephram¹⁰ Kellogg, Ephram⁹ Kellogg, Silas⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Charles Claude Runner). He married **VIRGINIA MAY MCCLANAHAN**.

Waldo Error Runner and Virginia May McClanahan had the following child:

122. i. MARGARET RUTH RUNNER (daughter of Waldo Error Runner and Virginia May McClanahan) was born on Sep 01, 1909 in California. She died on Oct 16, 1992 in Monterey, California. She married CLINTON EASTWOOD. He was born on Jun 11, 1906. He died on Jul 21, 1970 in Monterey, California.
105. **JOHN BENJAMIN KELLOGG** (John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Mar 12, 1836 in Gonzales County, Texas. He died on Sep 05, 1882 in Dewitte County, Texas. He married Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding on Jan 27, 1859 in Gonzales, Texas. She was born on Sep 05, 1844 in Gonzales County, Texas. She died on Jun 30, 1929 in Westhoff, Dewitte County, Texas.

Notes for John Benjamin Kellogg:

John was born the year a Declaration of Independence for Texas was declared on March 2, 1836 and the Republic of Texas later approved a constitution. John was born March 12, 1836. The siege of the Alamo began in San Antonio, Texas on February 23. His father was a soldier who died at the Alamo. We have no way of knowing what day his father came to aid the fighting at the Alamo, but probably John's father never got to see him.

Source:<http://www.republic-of-texas.net/archives/founding/cons1836.shtml>

John B. Kellogg, Jr. was raised by his grandmother, Ms. John B. Davis (nee Sidney Gaston) until she died in Jan 1838 at which time step grandfather, George Washington Davis, was named guardian. On 5 Jan 1839, George Washington Davis was named administrator of the estates of his stepson, John Gaston, and Benjamin Kellogg by the probate court of Gonzales. In the 1850 census of DeWitt County, Texas, 13 year old John B. Kellogg, Jr. was living with the George W. Davis family. Grandmother Rebecca Warfield (maternal) died when John B. III was ten and step grandfather G.W. Davis died when he was 17. Tom Lindley of Austin, Texas contends that Johnny Kellogg died at Harrisburg months after the Alamo battle, although he may have him confused with his father of the same name who died at that time.

Source:<http://www.tamu.edu/ccbn/dewitt/gonzalesrangersf-k.htm>

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

Notes for Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding:

Alcinda Breeding Kellogg lived forty years after her husband, John Benjamin Kellogg III, died. Olyn Vickers stated that her hearse was pulled by white horses when she was buried at Pilgrim in 1922.

Source: Mrs. Robert A. Taylor, History of Gonzales County, Texas, Gonzales County Historical Commission.

John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding had the following children:

123. i. SIDNEY ANNABECCA KELLOGG (daughter of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born on Dec 10, 1859 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. She died in 1914 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. She married Lemuel Battle Whitehead (son of Battle Whitehead and Sarah Batchelor) on Jul 28, 1881 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He was born on Jul 26, 1858 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He died on Mar 01, 1930 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas.
- ii. ELIZABETH INOMAE "INA" KELLOGG (daughter of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born on Dec 04, 1861 in Flatonia, Texas (nearby). She died on Nov 26, 1949.

Notes for Elizabeth Inomae "Ina" Kellogg:

Elizabeth Inomae Kellogg (Ina) was born in 1861, the year the War Between the States began as Confederate forces fired on Fort Sumter in South Carolina on April 12, 1861.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Civil_War

On March 16, 1861, the Democrat-controlled Texas legislature ousted the Governor, Sam Houston, when he refused to swear allegiance to the Confederacy.

"Fellow-Citizens, in the name of your rights and liberties, which I believe have been trampled upon, I refuse to take this oath. In the name of the nationality of Texas, which has been betrayed by the Convention, I refuse to take this oath. In the name of the Constitution of Texas, I refuse to take this oath. In the name of my own conscience and manhood, which this Convention would degrade by dragging me before it, to pander to the malice of my enemies. I refuse to take this oath."

Sam Houston went home and told his wife: "Margaret, Texas is lost." He said to a friend: "Our people are going to war to perpetuate slavery, but the war will be its death knell." Houston then addressed all Texans: "Let me tell you what is coming. After the sacrifice of countless millions of treasure and hundreds of thousands of lives you may win Southern independence, but I doubt it. The North is determined to preserve this Union. They are not a fiery impulsive people as we are...but once they begin to move in a given direction, they move with the steady momentum of a mighty avalanche, and what I fear is that they will overwhelm the South with ignoble defeat."

President Lincoln offered to send U.S. troops to help Gov. Houston, but his advisors cautioned to him to avoid bloodshed in the Lone Star state. The hero of Texas independence explained to them: "I have asked your advice and will take it, but if I were ten years younger I would not." Gov. Houston

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

replied to the President: "Allow me to most respectfully decline any such assistance of the United States Government."

Ina died, having never married. Tradition held that Ina was in the church to be married when a jealous suitor shot and killed the groom. She was buried with Tom and Willie in the Pilgrim Cemetery

Source: Mrs. Robert A. Taylor, History of Gonzales County, Texas, Gonzales County Historical Commission

124. iii. WILLIAM CROCKETT "WILLIE" KELLOGG (son of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born on Apr 05, 1863 in Flatonia, Fayette County, Texas. He married Lou Emma Whitehead on Sep 23, 1884. She died on Mar 13, 1936 in Gonzales County, Texas.
- iv. FRANCES ADELINE "FANNIE" KELLOGG (daughter of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born on Feb 20, 1865. She married Frank P. Jones on Jan 10, 1883 in DeWitt County, Texas.

Notes for Frances Adeline "Fannie" Kellogg:

Frances Adeline Kellogg was born February 20, 1865. About two months after her birth, on April 14, 1865, President Abraham Lincoln was shot and mortally wounded by John Wilkes Booth while attending the comedy "Our American Cousin" at Ford's Theater in Washington, D.C. He died the next day. Lincoln is my 30th cousin, three times removed.

- v. THOMAS BENJAMIN "TOM" KELLOGG (son of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born on Aug 10, 1870.

Notes for Thomas Benjamin "Tom" Kellogg:

He was reported as having never married.

Source: Mrs. Robert A. Taylor, History of Gonzales County, Texas, Gonzales County Historical Commission

125. vi. JOHN HENRY KELLOGG (son of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born on Mar 18, 1871 in Gonzales County, Texas. He died in 1941 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. He married Etta "Ettie" Searcy (daughter of George Searcy) on Nov 13, 1904 in Gonzales County, Texas. She was born in 1886 in Gonzales County, Texas. She died in 1958 in San Angelo, Green County, Texas.
- vii. DORA KELLOGG (daughter of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born in 1874.

Notes for Dora Kellogg:

Dora Kellogg was born the same year as was Robert Frost (3/26/1874 -1/29/1963), the American poet known for his depictions of New England rural life. Notably he read one of his poems at the Presidential Inauguration of John F. Kennedy. I missed a test question in a university literature course where the answer was poet Robert Frost. I wrote down, "Jack Frost" and was counted out! I guess there is no justice for those who knew better.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 14

- viii. JAMES EDWARD "ED" KELLOGG (son of John Benjamin Kellogg and Alcinda Elizabeth Breeding) was born about 1880. He died on Feb 18, 1955.

106. **BARRY DIBBLE** (Charles Augustus Dibble, Charles Philo Dibble, Philo Dibble, Sarah Patterson, Andrew Patterson, Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Charles Augustus Dibble, Charles Philo Dibble, Philo Dibble, Daniel Dibble, John Dible) was born on Jul 06, 1881 in Saint Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. He married Mary Belle Butler on Jun 18, 1907. She was born on Jul 28, 1878 in Oshkosh, Winnebago County, Wisconsin.

Notes for Barry Dibble:

Barry Dibble, born July 6, 1881, St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minn., was married June 18, 1907 to Mary Belle Butler, born July 28, 1878, Oshkosh, Winnebago County, Wis. Barry died Jan 9, 1961, San Bernardino, San Bernardino County, CA and is buried in the Hillside Cemetery, Redlands, CA. Belle died Dec 12, 1970 in Redlands and is buried in Hillside Cemetery. Barry and Belle gave issue to Edward Fitzgerald Dibble, the 6th of 8 children.

Barry Dibble and Mary Belle Butler had the following child:

126. i. EDWARD FITZGERALD DIBBLE (son of Barry Dibble and Mary Belle Butler) was born on May 30, 1915 in Minidoka Dam, Walcott Park, Idaho. He died on Dec 04, 1985 in Elkhorn, Yolo County, California. He married Florence June White Hall on Jan 10, 1948 in Redlands, California. She was born on Sep 21, 1911. She died on Sep 03, 1970 in Augusta, Kenebec County, Maine.

Generation 15

107. **IDA MAE BUELL** (Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jun 16, 1914 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. She married Marvin Bayard Scully on Aug 12, 1939 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He was born on Apr 14, 1914 in San Diego, California. He died on Jun 03, 1972 in Morrow Bay, California.

Notes for Marvin Bayard Scully:

Death Notes:

Heart Attack

Ida Mae Buell and Marvin Bayard Scully had the following children:

127. i. MARSHA COLLEEN SCULLY (daughter of Marvin Bayard Scully and Ida Mae Buell) was born on Jun 14, 1940 in South Gate, California. She married (1) DWIGHT WILLIAM COOKE on Aug 17, 1958 in Norwalk, Los Angeles County, California. He was born on Dec 25, 1936 in Washington, D. C.. She married (2) RICHARD GENE FREEMAN on May 22, 1966 in San Francisco, San Francisco County, California.
- ii. JAMES LEONARD SCULLY (son of Marvin Bayard Scully and Ida Mae Buell) was born on Oct 27, 1942 in Huntington Park, California. He died on May 04, 1967 in San Francisco, San Francisco County, California.

108. **JAMES WILLIAM BUELL** (Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jun 15, 1916 in Los Angeles, California. He married Rae Virginia Shepard on Jun 15, 1946 in Carona Del Mar, California. She was born on Mar 19, 1915 in West Hartford, Connecticut.

James William Buell and Rae Virginia Shepard had the following children:

- i. SUSAN BUELL (daughter of James William Buell and Rae Virginia Shepard) was born on Nov 13, 1948 in Santa Ana, Orange County, California.
- ii. BARBARA BUELL (daughter of James William Buell and Rae Virginia Shepard) was born on Jan 01, 1950 in Santa Ana, Orange County, California.

109. **WILLIARD LINCOLN BUELL** (Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Apr 06, 1920. He died in Apr 1970 in Manhattan Beach, Los Angeles, California. He married Betty Lewis on Feb 03, 1944 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. She was born on Nov 19, 1920. She died in Mar 1976.

Notes for Williard Lincoln Buell:

Death Notes:

Died in a boating accident

Williard Lincoln Buell and Betty Lewis had the following children:

- i. ROBERT LEWIS BUELL (son of Williard Lincoln Buell and Betty Lewis) was born on Jun 03, 1945 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California.
- ii. MICHAEL ALAN BUELL (son of Williard Lincoln Buell and Betty Lewis) was born on Jul 12, 1953 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California.

Notes for Michael Alan Buell:

Michael shares birthdays with Roman dictator, Julius Caesar, who was born on July 12, 100 B.C.

110. **RICHARD WILLIAM HAMILTON** (Leila Marie Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Roy Hamilton) was born on Sep 09, 1910 in Portland, Oregon. He married Reatha V. Thompson (daughter of Lee R. Thompson and Mae) on Feb 03, 1941 in Ensenada, Mexico. She was born on Jul 18, 1917 in Wellington, Collinworth County, Texas.

Richard William Hamilton and Reatha V. Thompson had the following children:

- i. KAY DIANNE HAMILTON (daughter of Richard William Hamilton and Reatha V. Thompson) was born on Feb 16, 1942.
- ii. RICHARD DALE HAMILTON (son of Richard William Hamilton and Reatha V. Thompson) was born on Apr 14, 1944 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California.

Notes for Richard Dale Hamilton:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Richard is my 8th cousin, once removed. He was born the very same day as was born Josette Lee Davis, the mother-in-law of our nephew, Thomas Shelton Boggess IV. Richard, of course, is a descendent of the Bradford and Kellogg families. Josette was born in Cincinnati, Ohio.

- iii. CINDRA LYNN HAMILTON (daughter of Richard William Hamilton and Reatha V. Thompson) was born on Jun 01, 1946.

Notes for Cindra Lynn Hamilton:

Actor Brian Cox was born the same day as Cindra.

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0004051/>

111. **JAMES EDMUND BUELL** (Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jan 01, 1932 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. He married Beverly Anne Wenge on Jan 05, 1953 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. She was born on Dec 29, 1932 in Colman, Moody County, South Dakota.

Notes for James Edmund Buell:

James served in the military during the Korean War, though he was stationed in Hutchison, Kansas the entire time.

James Edmund Buell and Beverly Anne Wenge had the following children:

128. i. **KIMBERLY JAMES BUELL** (son of James Edmund Buell and Beverly Anne Wenge) was born on Jul 18, 1953 in Hutchison, Reno County, Kansas. He married Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland on Nov 23, 1973 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa. She was born on Nov 09, 1954 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa.
129. ii. **EDMUND KEVIN BUELL** (son of James Edmund Buell and Beverly Anne Wenge) was born on Jun 24, 1956 in Flandreau, Moody County, South Dakota. He married (1) TERESA PETERS on May 16, 1981 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota. She was born on Apr 08, 1957. He married (2) SHERRY DAWN FOSSUM on Jun 03, 1995 in Gull Point State Park, Okoboji, Dickinson County, Iowa.
130. iii. **WENDY ANNE BUELL** (daughter of James Edmund Buell and Beverly Anne Wenge) was born on Jan 12, 1958 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. She married Keith Wane Schonewill on Feb 23, 1985. He was born on Feb 04, 1950.
131. iv. **KELLY JEAN BUELL** (daughter of James Edmund Buell and Beverly Anne Wenge) was born on Dec 15, 1959 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa. She married Eric David Hoiem on Apr 20, 1990 in Spirit Lake, Dickinson County, Iowa. He was born on May 14, 1958.
- v. **ROBERT WILLIAM BUELL** (son of James Edmund Buell and Beverly Anne Wenge) was born on Oct 18, 1966 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa. He

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

married Christine Marie Harms on Apr 23, 1991 in Spirit Lake, Dinkinson County, Iowa. She was born on Nov 16, 1966 in Spirit Lake, Dinkinson County, Iowa.

112. **ROBERT CLINTON BUELL** (Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Apr 10, 1935 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. He died on Jan 10, 1966 in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. He married Susanne Elizabeth "Tui" Zeddies on Feb 18, 1960 in Acapulco, Guerrero, Mexico. She was born on Oct 07, 1940 in Madison, Dane County, Wisconsin.

Notes for Robert Clinton Buell:

Robert was murdered, and the perpetrator was never apprehended, nor identified.

Robert Clinton Buell and Susanne Elizabeth "Tui" Zeddies had the following child:

132. i. MONTGOMERY ROBERT (BUELL) "MONTY" FLINSCH (son of Robert Clinton Buell and Susanne Elizabeth "Tui" Zeddies) was born on Nov 18, 1961 in San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. He married SANDRA ELIZABETH SCHUTH. She was born on Apr 21, 1965 in LaCrosse, Wisconsin.
113. **PATRICIA LEE HOLMES** (Clara Lavonia Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Leonard Holmes) was born on Mar 21, 1926 in Fresno, Fresno County, California. She married Fred Sanford Corzine (son of Fred Sanford Corzine) on Apr 14, 1956 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He was born on Aug 10, 1925 in Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska.

Patricia Lee Holmes and Fred Sanford Corzine had the following children:

- i. PAMELA LEE CORZINE (daughter of Fred Sanford Corzine and Patricia Lee Holmes) was born on Jan 17, 1949 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California.
- ii. JOHN SANFORD CORZINE (son of Fred Sanford Corzine and Patricia Lee Holmes) was born on Feb 14, 1951 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California.

Notes for John Sanford Corzine:

John was born the very same day as was Michael Doucet, the Cajunsinger-musician (Beausoleil).

Source: <http://www.cajunculture.com/People/doucetmich.htm>

John was born the same year as was Rush Limbaugh, nationally known conservative radio broadcast commentator.

Source: <http://www.who2.com/rushlimbaugh.html>

John was born on a romantic holiday, February 14. Saint Valentine's Day, and the history behind that holiday is interesting. In the 3rd century, Emperor

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Claudius II was faced with defending the Roman Empire from the invading Goths. He believed single men made better soldiers so he temporarily forbade marriage. He also forced the Senate to deify the former Emperor Gallienus, including him with the Roman gods to be worshipped.

Legend has it that Valentine was a bishop in Italy who risked the Emperor's wrath by refusing to worship idols and for secretly marrying young couples. Saint Valentine was dragged before the Prefect of Rome, who condemned him to be beaten to death with clubs and have his head cut off, February 14, 269AD.

While awaiting execution, it is said he prayed for the jailers' sick daughter, who miraculously recovered. He wrote her a note and signed it, "from your Valentine." In 496 AD, Pope Gelasius designated February 14th as "Saint Valentine's Day."

Signing an X for a kiss began in Medieval times where those who could not write marked an X in the presence of witnesses and kissed it to show sincerity. The X, or Chi symbol, was the Greek letter used to represent the name of Christ, as X-Mas for Christmas, and was used as a written form of the oath "So help me God."

- iii. JEFFREY JAMES CORZINE (son of Fred Sanford Corzine and Patricia Lee Holmes) was born on Jul 19, 1955 in Seattle, King County, Washington.
- iv. STACEY LYNN CORZINE (daughter of Fred Sanford Corzine and Patricia Lee Holmes) was born on Jan 17, 1957 in Seattle, King County, Washington.

Notes for Stacey Lynn Corzine:

Stacey was born the very same day as Steve Harvey, actor-comedian. Television fans will remember Steve for his widely-praised role as Steve Hightower in the "Me and the Boys" series, which earned him a 1995 People's Choice nomination as the "Favorite Male in a New Television series."

Source: <http://www.delafont.com/comedians/steve-harvey.htm>

- 114. **JAMES HARRY WOOD** (Carolyn Esther Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Roland Wood) was born on Sep 23, 1942 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He married Joan Clarke on Nov 26, 1964.

James Harry Wood and Joan Clarke had the following children:

- i. SUZANNE MARIE WOOD (daughter of James Harry Wood and Joan Clarke) was born on Nov 22, 1967.
- ii. LARUA MARIE WOOD (daughter of James Harry Wood and Joan Clarke) was born on Apr 16, 1972.

Notes for Larua Marie Wood:

On the day of her birth, Apollo 16 blasted off on a voyage to the moon. It also was the day of the birth of Peter Billingsley, actor ("A Christmas Story").

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050416.html?th&emc=th>

and

<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0082526/>

115. **JOHN FROST WOODHULL** (Holland Sharpe, Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr., Josiah Townsend Woodhull) was born on Mar 10, 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He died on Apr 18, 2001 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He married Louise Kessler McManus (daughter of George Henry McManus and Marie Louise Hornsby) on Apr 21, 1956 in Washington, DC. She was born on Jul 25, 1931 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She died on Mar 06, 1989 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

Notes for John Frost Woodhull:

John Frost Woodhull, born March 19, 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, is my second cousin. Our ancestor in common is our great grandfather, John Elsefer Sharp (1830-1897), born in New York state, who lived most of his life in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio, where he'd moved about 1850 from Sharon Springs, New York.

Much of what we know of John Frost Woodhull is leaned from his obituary publication on April 20, 2001 in the *San Antonio Express-News*. John attended Balboa Heights High School in Balboa Heights, Panama in the 1940's. We do not have information about why he attended school in Panama, except to assume his father, most likely, had professional assignment there at the time. John graduated from the Texas Military Institute in 1948, a stalwart institution of military education made famous in the San Antonio area. He graduated in 1952 from Texas A&M University.

His professional work following college was service in the U. S. Army as a 2nd Lieutenant in Korea for two years. He married Louise Kessler McManus. John lost her to death in 1989. Their son, John Frost Woodhull, Jr. died in 1980. John died April 18, 2001, and was survived by his two married daughters and one grandchild.

John's son-in-law, Dr. David Hildebrand, gave me some insight into John in an e-mail message of 2011-11-06: "Margaret's dad was a lifetime Aggie (Texas A&M University) with a maroon Suburban to show his pride!"

The Memorial Service for John was at 2:00 PM at the Porter Loring Chapel in San Antonio, the presiding minister being the Rev. Ms. Mary Anne Collins. Interment was at the cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, where my parents and many other Sharpe family members are.

My parents both died while living in San Antonio in 1979 and 1981. Porter Loring Funeral Home was the same one taking care of them as well.

John Frost Woodhull died the same month as when William Howard Taft, the 27th president and a former chief justice of the United States, died in Washington, D.C., at age 72 on March 8, 1930. Taft was the father-in-law of Eleanor Kellogg Chase Taft, my sixth cousin, once removed. The ancestors in common with Eleanor and me are Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote, both born in the 1620's. They are her sixth great grandparents and my seventh great grandparents.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Howard_Taft
cousin, once removed.J

Dr. Justin Glenn shared genealogical information on this lineage in an e-mail to me January 2, 2013. He said that John married in Chevy Chase, Montgomery Co., Maryland. [April 21, 1956] Louise Kessler McManus [born in St. Louis, Missouri., July 25, 1931.

Dr. Glenn's citation: [F. CHABOT, *Makers of San Antonio*, 283; E. DAVIS-E. GROBE, *New Encyclopedia of Texas*, 393-394; 1920 census Bexar Co., Tex., E.D. 55, p. 8A; 1930 census *ibid.*, E.D. 76, p. 6A; RootsWeb.com/WCP, entry by EdithF; FGS by WDC]

John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus had the following children:

- i. JOHN FROST WOODHULL JR. (son of John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus) was born on Oct 03, 1960 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He died on Dec 12, 1980.

Notes for John Frost Woodhull Jr.:

Dr. Justin Glenn, a Washington Family genealogist, shared with me by e-mail on January 2, 2013 that John Frost Woodhull, Jr. was born in Bexar County, Texas October 3, 1960.

He was adopted by the Woodhull family, and we have no information regarding his natural parentage. He died December 1, 1980 at age 20 in Williamson County, Texas, unmarried.

133. ii. MARY HOLLAND WOODHULL (daughter of John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus) was born on Dec 21, 1962 in San Antonio, Bexar County, TX. She married TODD ALEXANDER.
- iii. MARGARET LOUISE WOODHULL (daughter of John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus) was born on Feb 05, 1966 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married David Louis Hildebrand on Oct 04, 1997 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born in 1964 in New York, New York.

Notes for Margaret Louise Woodhull:

Margaret Louise Woodhull Hildebrand is my second cousin, once removed, our ancestor in common being John Elsefer Sharp, a New York State born gentleman who lived most of his life in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

Margaret and her husband, David Louis Hildebrand, married October 4, 1997 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. They resided in Houston, Harris County, Texas, according to the 2001 San Antonio obituary of Margaret's father.

In 2011, I located on Facebook Margaret L. Woodhull. The Information Page indicates employment at the University of Colorado in Denver since 2005. She is associated with the Graduate Interdisciplinary Studies Program. She has a Masters and PhD in Art History from the University of Texas at Austin, my alma mater! Her undergraduate degree in Art is from Georgetown University (Washington, D.C.) She is a 1984 graduate of St. Mary's Hall, San Antonio, Texas. Her husband is on the faculty in that school's Philosophy Department since 2003.

Dr. Justin M. Glenn, Registrar General of the National Society of the Washington Family Descendants, residing in Tallahassee, Florida, contacted me January 2, 2013, sharing information on Margaret's family, as it has a

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

lineage to to English immigrant John Washington, the great grandfather of President George Washington. Besides her academic achievements cited above, he reported she was a Fullbright Scholar.

116. **KENNETH PALMER SHARPE** (Donald Allen Sharpe, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Donald Allen Sharpe, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Aug 17, 1911 in Illinois. He died on Aug 20, 1991. He married **AUBREY**.

Notes for Kenneth Palmer Sharpe:

On July 16, 1911, Ginger Rogers, the American actress and dancer who partnered with Fred Astaire in many Hollywood musicals, was born. Her death on April 25, 1995. She was born the year that Kenneth was born. Governor James V. Allred in 1936 may have been the first Texas Governor in giving a commission as an Admiral in the Texas Navy, and it went to dancer Ginger Rogers when she appeared in Dallas at the opening of the new Texas State Fair Grounds in Dallas which opened the Texas Centennial celebration of independence from Mexico. She was most probably the first woman, or anyone for that matter to be so honored.

Source: <http://www.texasnavy.com/history.htm>

Part of his military service, as a dentist, was to direct the dental clinic at Camp Plnche near New Orleans, Louisiana. A newspaper social report, April 5, 1922 in the "Decatur Review" (Illinois) indicates that Kenneth and Aubrey Sharpe were visited in their home by John and Harold Barkhurst, thus indicating that the Sharpe's lived in Decatur in 1922. In the "Decatur Review" of March 26, 1926, a social column reported that Kenneth and Aubrey attended an affair on March 20 in the home of Joe Johnson, two miles north of Lakewood, Illinois.

Kenneth Palmer Sharpe and Aubrey had the following children:

- i. **BETTY MAY SHARPE** (daughter of Kenneth Palmer Sharpe and Aubrey). She married **ROBERT W. "BOB" MEISTER**.
 134. ii. **VICKI ANN SHARPE** (daughter of Kenneth Palmer Sharpe and Aubrey) was born in 1943 in Illinois. She married **ROBERT L. WHIPPLE**. He was born in 1943.
117. **MARTHA DE NOAILLES SHARPE** (Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Sep 07, 1927 in Larado, Webb County, Texas. She died on Jan 17, 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She married Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers (son of Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr. and Edith A. Amberg) on Sep 06, 1947 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas. It later became Trinity Presbyterian Church. He was born on May 25, 1923. He died on Apr 26, 1985 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Martha de Noailles Sharpe:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Martha de Noailles Sharpe was born September 7, 1927. She is the elder of my two sisters, the only siblings of mine. The 1927 year of Martha's birth was a whirlwind year for the nation. Frank Billings Kellogg, U.S. Secretary of State, proposed a pact for reunification of the world powers to conclude the loose strings remaining from World War I. It was finally agreed to the following year and became known as the Kellogg-Briand Pact. His accomplishments with that pact earned him the 1929 Nobel Peace Prize. Frank is Martha's sixth cousin, twice removed.

It also was the year Ernest Hemingway wrote his "Men without Women" short stories, Franz Kafka wrote "Amerika," Upton Sinclair wrote "Oil" and Sinclair Lewis wrote "Elmer Gantry." The theater world was stunned with the first talkie movie, "The Jazz Singer," starring Al Jolson. That exciting introduction to audio thrill began with the curtain raising to an empty dark screen, the audience embracing a stillness of silence, which was shattered with the golden-throated voice of Al Jolson saying from behind the blank screen, "You ain't heard nothing yet!"

For the musical lovers, Jerome Kern and Oscar Hammerstein II wrote "Show Boat" that year. Richard Rodgers and Lorenz Hart wrote "A Connecticut Yankee." The popular songs for 1927 were "Old Man River," "My Blue Heaven," "Let a Smile Be Your Umbrella" and "Blue Skies."

Charles Lindbergh flew into the history books of eternity with his non-stop trans-Atlantic flight to France.

Source: "Time Tables of History," Bernard Grun, pages 490-493

On the very day of Martha's birth, TV pioneer Philo T. Farnsworth succeeded in transmitting an image through purely electronic means by using a device called an image dissector.

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20040907.html?th>

Martha was born on the 394th birthday of English Queen Elizabeth I, daughter of King Henry VIII and his second of six wives, Anne Boleyn. Martha's sister was Elizabeth Anne. Anne Boleyn's sister, Mary, married William Cary, who would be Elizabeth's uncle. William Cary is Martha's 20th cousin, 13 times removed on our mother's side of the family.

On our father's side, William Cary is the seventh cousin, five times removed of Edward Southworth, the first husband of Alice Carpenter, Martha's seventh great grandmother on our father's side. Alice's second husband was of historical significance, being William Bradford, the Governor of Plymouth Colony in the New World for 33 of the first 35 years after their 1620 arrival on the Mayflower.

William Bradford is the second great grandfather of Herbert Pelham, the very first Treasurer of Harvard College in the English Colonies about 1643.

Martha was born in Laredo, Texas where her father was in his first pastorate as a Presbyterian Minister. It was the First Presbyterian Church.

Martha's middle name, de Noailles, is a strangely beautiful French middle name found in this very non-French family. The source of it really is a mystery. However, oral tradition has it that the name was taken from a friend of the family. The name appears as the middle name for Martha's grandmother, Mattie de Noailles Simons Sharpe, as well as in her second great grandmother, Anastasia (Fannie) de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett. If the friend of the family story is correct, the friend was probably that of the parents of Fannie, who were Lemuel Green Hewlett and Rebecca J. Harvey, the parents living in Hopkins County, Kentucky at the time of the birth of Anastasia de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett (Fannie) and all

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

of her six siblings.

Before Martha was three, the family moved to Little Rock, Arkansas in 1929. Her father's call to his third pastorate (he was a Presbyterian pastor) was to Ballinger, Texas, 1935. These were the depths of the depression days of the economy in the United States, yet God's providence continued to give adequate sustenance for the family, including having a maid to help with the children and domestic chores of the home and for what was expected of a pastor's home.

By 1941, when the children were three in number, the family moved to Houston, Texas. From then on, the family did not have domestic help in the home. Martha fared well in school, graduating from San Jacinto High School as Magna Cum Laude in 1944. Her academic acumen and academic record brought her entrance to Rice Institute, a school of great renown in academics. After a year at Rice, her desire to branch out in life led her to the University of Texas at Austin, the school from which both of her parents had graduated in 1926.

It was at Austin that Martha met Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. in the context of activities at the Westminster Student Fellowship at the University Presbyterian Church. Vic had completed military service in World War II. The young couple wanted to marry and get on with life, even before graduation, which they did. What brought me, Martha's little brother, to accepting Vic onto the scene dating her was his bright shiny Ford Coupe convertible! Boy, was it classy. Once he offered a free ride to me around the neighborhood, I thought he was a fine friend for my sister! Martha was a member of the Phi Mu Sorority Alumnae and participated in its alumni activities much of her life.

She was a life long Presbyterian, serving in later years as an ordained Elder. She participated in her church's life wherever she lived, such as in Sunday School, Presbyterian Women's organizations, etc. She was a member of the Mothers' Club of Alpha Delta Pi and Alpha Gamma Delta Sororities, and served on the Panhellenic Council. Her love for history was fulfilled somewhat in her activities as a Docent at the LBJ Presidential Library in Austin (named for U.S. President Lyndon Baines Johnson, a Texan native).

Martha enjoyed domestic engineering, raising her two daughters, both of whom were very talented girls.

Martha was widowed for about seventeen years. She experienced dementia, and coming to live with Nancy's family was necessitated. They lovingly took care of her through the home and through several institutions. She lived back home for much of the last year of her life, though it may have been a couple of years since family members had been able to exchange meaningful conversation. One thing the family did learn was the singing of old time hymns brought a response of seeming gratitude and recognition to her, and so we sang a lot for Martha. She really could not be aware that her daughter, Lynne, succumbed from cancer three months before Martha died.

Her last few years were spent home-based in the residence of her daughter, Nancy and her family. The Reeves family were so generous in providing an apartment built into their home. Their care was so meaningful to Martha and to the rest of us in the family. They lived in Williamson County, the next county north of Austin, Travis County, Texas, where Martha and Vic had raised their family. There was a closeness there.

Her going home service in 2002 was a celebration of a Christian life with many family and friends together. The woman conducting the service, the Rev. Ms. Kelly Chadwick, was a family friend. I gave a eulogy about Martha. The service was held at the Weed-Corley-Fish Funeral Home in Austin. Her burial was at the Austin Memorial Park, Austin, Travis County, Texas. Our first cousin, Harry Franklin Sharpe of Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

attended the services.

Notes for Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers:

About five weeks before Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. was born, the first game was played at Yankee Stadium in New York City, with the Yankees beating the Boston Red Sox 4-1.

Vic was born the same day as was born Alicia de Larrocha, Pianist.

Source: <http://freespace.virgin.net/christa.phelps/larrocha.htm>

Six days later, famous movie and TV actor, Clint Eastwood, was born. Clint is the half eighth cousin, once removed to Vic's wife (my sister), Martha de Noailles Sharpe Ehlers.

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050531.html?th&emc=th>

Vic grew up in Austin, Travis County, Texas, and was in a prominent Austin family. His father headed the Texas Department of Health for many years, and was a friend of governors and other political personalities. Vic graduated from Austin High School in 1941.

He served in the Navy during World War II in the Pacific theater. Post war times brought him back home to Austin and to enroll at the University of Texas. It was the fellowship of the Westminster Fellowship at University Presbyterian Church that he met his wife to be. Providentially, it was that church where their second daughter, Nancy, served in her first call as an Associate Pastor.

When Vic first entered college at Arlington State College, Tarrant County, Texas, he had a roommate named James Robert (Jim Bob) Simons from Fort Worth. Though Vic was several years yet to meet his wife, my sister, Vic's roommate was a half first cousin, once removed to Vic's future bride! The ancestor in common for Jim Bob and Martha was James (Jim) Alford Simons, Sr. Jim was the grandfather of Jim Bob through Jim's second marriage, and Jim was the great grandfather of Martha through Jim's first marriage!

Vic and his friends instantly won the acceptance and admiration of Martha's family as they visited Houston where her family then resided. Vic was a fine young man, richly approved by her parents, and his 1946 Ford convertible won the heart of Martha's 8 year old brother (this writer!).

They were married at the Central Park Presbyterian Church in Houston, which then was situated in the 6900 block of Sherman Avenue in east Houston, near the shipyards. Martha's father officiated at the wedding. Vic took his bride to a lovely cabin at the Bastrop State Park in central Texas.

Vic's major in college, both for his bachelor's degree and his master's, was in the School of Social Work. He was in the first class at the University of Texas School of Social Work that awarded a master's degree. Actually, some years later when their first daughter, Lynne, achieved her master's degree, the school recognized them with honor at an academic banquet as the first parent/child combination to acquire a master's degree there.

Vic's initial work was as a juvenile delinquency officer in moving around from Houston to Tyler to Bryan. He was called to Austin as Director of the Austin Community Council, January 1, 1959 (usually known in later years as the United Fund). Vic was the first

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

executive director of the "War on Poverty" when the Community Council, as a delegate agency, brought this federal program to Travis County in 1965. The "Austin American Statesman" carried an article July 4, 1969 about Vic's announced resignation to take place September 1. He was to serve as an Assistant Professor on the faculty of the Graduate School of Social Work at the University of Texas, an announcement made public by Dr. Jack Otis, Dean of the School of Social Work.

Vic was on the staff of the Texas State Department of Health when he died of cancer. He was an Evaluation Specialist for the Research & Demonstration Division of the Office of Research, Demonstration and Evaluation of the Texas Department of Human Resources in the John H. Winters Human Services Center! What a title! No wonder people think government is complicated!

His church life was always active and responsible where ever they lived. He became the Elder of most renown, serving several terms, a reputation earned in the eyes of the members of St. Andrews Presbyterian Church in Austin, and in former churches where the family held memberships.

One story of God's provision at the end of his life had to do with the employee life insurance policy with the State of Texas, his last employer. The policy extended life insurance only 60 days beyond when all illness and vacation leave was exhausted and technically he became unable to continue work as an employee. His graduation to heaven occurred on that very last day of policy effectiveness! God's providence is wonderful and without bounds! Martha received as his widow \$60,000 more than she had thought was due her in life insurance proceeds.

Vic was a dedicated and sensitive husband and father. He was always thoughtful and enjoyed vigorous debate and discussion over social and political issues (usually the same things). He was a life-long Democratic Party adherent, and worked in its liberal side throughout the years. In later years, he did seem to take on some more conservative views, but he would not have wanted to admit that publicly (in this writer's opinion).

It was a pleasure and a blessing to be related to Vic as his brother-in-law. My life was enhanced by knowing him.

Death Notes:

Prostate Cancer

Martha de Noailles Sharpe and Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers had the following children:

135. i. MARTHA LYNNE "LYNNE" EHLERS (daughter of Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers and Martha de Noailles Sharpe) was born on Dec 30, 1950 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital, 2601 Rio Grande. She died on Oct 20, 2001 in Warner Robbins, Georgia. She married Foster Scott "Scott" Brin in Austin, Texas, St. Andrews Presbyterian Church. He was born on May 23, 1948.
 136. ii. NANCY LEA EHLERS (daughter of Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers and Martha de Noailles Sharpe) was born on Feb 26, 1956 in Bryan, Texas at St. Joseph's Hospital. She married Kevin Grady Reeves on Jun 11, 1977 in Saint Andrews Presbyterian Church, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born on Jan 14, 1956 in Augsburg, Germany.
118. **ELIZABETH ANNE SHARPE** (Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter"

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Aug 09, 1929 in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. She died on Dec 28, 1973 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She married Andrew Albert Jumper (son of William David Jumper and Irma Belle Nason) on Aug 14, 1948 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas.. He was born on Sep 11, 1927 in Marks Quitman County, Mississippi. He died on May 28, 1992 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri.

Notes for Elizabeth Anne Sharpe:

I was the baby in our family of three children. My two sisters were 10 and 12 years older than I. Elizabeth, the middle child, was the one who graduated to heaven in the shortest length of years among all three of us. She lived only 44 years. Elizabeth died December 28, 1973. They had been married for 25 years.

Though Elizabeth Anne Sharpe was born August 9, 1929 in Little Rock, Arkansas, she based her claim of being a native Texan on the fact that she was conceived while the family still resided in Texas. She subsequently lived the great majority of her life in Texas as well.

Elizabeth's 1929 birth year was stormy. The big economic news was the famous Black Friday when, on October 28, the New York Stock Exchange plummeted by some \$26 billion in value of stocks owned by Americans. That was the one event that painted the profiles by which citizens would live for the next decade. America had become the world's leading industrial producer, having a 34.4% of the world's production pie. Second place England come up with 10.4% and third place Germany with 10.3%. And 1929 was the year of Saint Valentine's Day Massacre in Chicago where gangland pundits machine gunned each other on February 14.

Bell Laboratories began their experiments with color television, and Eastman-Kodak Company introduced 16 mm color movie film. It is sad that in early 2012, the 131-year old company filed of bankruptcy. George Eastman, the inventor after whom the Eastman-Kodak Company is named, is the sixth cousin, twice removed to Elizabeth. His best-known invention was photographic film.

The popular songs were "Stardust," "Tiptoe Through the Tulips" [yes, that song pre-dates Tinny Tim!], and "Singing in the Rain." "Walt Disney's Mickey Mouse cartoon films that year effectively killed off any further business for the outdated silent movies. Ernest Hemingway published "A Farewell to Arms." Actress Audrey Hepburn was born in England. Frenchman Erich Maria Remarque wrote "All Quiet on the Western Front." And Albert B. Fall, the Secretary of the Interior under Calvin Coolidge, was convicted of accepting a \$100,000 bribe from Edward L. Dohemy in the famous Teapot Dome scandal. He was sentenced to one-year in prison and fined \$100,000. Some say that's where the term "fall guy" is derived?

Source: Time Tables of History, Bernard Brun, pages 496-499

Spending most of her life in Texas, she was strong to assert her Texan heritage. Even though she was born shortly after her family moved to Little Rock, Arkansas, the fact that she obviously was conceived while the family still lived in Texas allowed her to claim to be a Texan! She is a fifth generation Texan, her great, great grandfather, Judge Felix Benedict Dixon, having come to San Augustine County, Texas by 1841. Her growing-up years were in Little Rock, then back to Texas in Ballinger, then in Houston.

When she was young, Elizabeth was known in the family as Betty or Betty Anne. I believe it was during college age years that she began using the more formal Elizabeth.

I remember the family laughingly re-telling a story about Elizabeth when she was pretty

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

young, before my birth, wherein Daddy had given the girls a pair of baby rabbits for an Easter present. The cute thing about the story was the quotation coming from Elizabeth about her rabbit saying, "Ain't the 'lil yabbitt toot?"

Another anecdotal item about Elizabeth was about her Home Economics class in Junior High. Yes, back in those days, schools taught girls skills often found in kitchens and in management of households. Upon beginning the part of the curriculum having to do with cooking, the class was asked to write any cooking recipes that one of them already knew. Betty Anne's recipe had to do with making toast by putting it in the lower oven, where it could be heated from overhead. The process outlined included the instruction at the end of taking a knife and scraping the toast! The funny part about it was that the toast should not be burned, but her experience at our home was that very often the toast was burned, so it was regular to need to scrape off the charcoaled character of the burnt toast!

Of my two sisters, Elizabeth was the more athletic. She played basketball in college and was pretty good at throwing a baseball (hardball). I remember her fondly as she spent time with me, just throwing a baseball back and forth in our long driveway! One day, when she was about age 17 and I was 7, a baseball she'd thrown to me glanced off to the side, going under a porch step on our church, which was across the driveway from our home. I was reluctant to crawl under the building in that dark to get the ball. So, problem solver that she was, Elizabeth wedged herself under the step to go after it. The problem was that she became stuck there, and could not back out. In my somewhat weaker state, I could not pull her out. So, what did I do?

I just refused to confront the problem, and I went into the house, not telling anybody that Elizabeth was stuck under the church! Fortunately, my father came home soon. Driving up the driveway, he spotted his daughter's legs protruding out from under the church. Of course, he extracted her successfully, but she was not happy with me. When Daddy found out it was because of my abandonment, I really was in trouble for punishment!

She graduated from San Jacinto High School in Houston as Valedictorian of her class in 1945. This was a very large student body high school near downtown Houston. It was named after the name of the near-by battlefield where the independence finally was won for Texas from Mexico, to become the Republic of Texas in 1836.

Both my sisters were active in the student fellowship at our Central Park Presbyterian Church, and our mother was an adult sponsor of the high school and college age group.

What I remember most about those groups were the summer trips we took to the Texas Gulf Coast island of Galveston. We'd spend the day on the beach and the evening at the night-life and carnival rides after that. They were fond memories. I especially remember the thrills riding the roller coaster! I was in the 6 to 8 year age when these things took place.

Elizabeth entered Rice Institute in Houston, following her sister. Having two children in the Sharpe family to gain entrance at Rice was an accomplishment and an honor for the Sharpe family, as the entrance requirements were and have always been very high. The academic reputation in Texas of Rice Institute was like the Harvard of Texas!

Her musical talent included being an organist for the church where our father was Pastor, Central Presbyterian Church, 6916 Sherman Avenue, Houston, Texas. This was down in the industrial east end of Houston, near the Houston Ship Channel.

One Sunday night when Elizabeth was a freshman at Rice Institute, a Coast Guard sailor visited the service with his roommate. That Coast Guardsman spotted Elizabeth playing the electric organ and the other sailor spotted a young lady in the choir. They both boasted to each other that they would marry these girls! What is fun is that they both did marry them

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

later. The story is that Andy asked to walk Elizabeth home that night after the service [lots of folks did not have cars in those days]. She laughed at the question, but willingly went with him. Unbeknownst to him, the manse (our home) was just right next door to the church, just a few feet away from where he asked her!

They started dating in 1946. Andy won over the confidences of our family members, one by one. Sometime in 1947, the U.S. Coast Guard transferred Andy to an assignment in New York City. However, he kept their relationship up with fairly frequent long distance telephone calls, even though they were somewhat expensive in those days.

Andy took our family into his confidence when he'd purchased an engagement diamond ring. Arrangements were made for us to have the ring and to be standing near her when he phoned at a designated time. He would take the occasion to ask her to marry him, and we were to present the ring to her when she accepted. He must have been pretty sure of himself, but it all worked as he'd planned, and it truly was a fun thing for me being only 8 years old at the time.

The wedding was planned in sync with the discharge of Andy from the service. A wonderful church wedding was planned with our father conducting the service, and many, many family friends helping out with the wedding plans. The marriage was August 14, 1948 on a Saturday evening. Dad didn't prefer Saturday weddings, as the preparations and events crowded into what usually was his sermon preparation for the next day! However, he went along with it for both daughters, as they both wanted Saturday weddings!

They went on their honeymoon by renting a cabin in the Bastrop State Park, near Bastrop, Texas in central Texas. It was a forest covered park of about 2,000 acres with a nice lake, about 10 years old at the time. It was the same park where Elizabeth's sister, Martha and her husband, Vic, had honeymooned the year before.

After the honeymoon, they came to our home in Houston to spend a few days before continuing on to begin college at the University of Mississippi.

Andy was a Mississippi boy, so after their marriage, each finished their college education at the University of Mississippi in Oxford. She graduated in 1950 and he in 1951. Elizabeth worked much of the time in various administrative and secretarial positions. She was an excellent typist! Actually, her husband also was a trained typist. The United States government's G.I. Bill for military experienced people assisted both of them in getting their college degrees.

Like her mother, Elizabeth did well serving the role of a Presbyterian Pastor's wife. Her educated experience allowed her to be a counselor and advisor to her husband in the things of ministry and of life. The first church where Andy was pastor was Christ Church in Houston, Texas. Later, they moved to West Shore Presbyterian Church, Dallas, Texas. These were years in the 1950s when my father was Pastor of John Knox Presbyterian Church in Dallas, as well. It was nice to have two family households in the same city.

Andy served as Pastor at the First Presbyterian Church in Lubbock, Texas 1962-1970. It was during those years that both of them had renewal spiritual experiences, learning more about the power of the Holy Spirit and speaking in tongues. These were really sweet years for them and they continued to mature in their spirituality. They were introduced to these things through a neighborhood Bible study they attended, led by some Episcopal lay people. Jack and Shelly Hall were especially instrumental in this and became very close personal friends with Elizabeth and Andy. The Hall's family was the one that started and owned the Furr Cafeterias and Food Stores operating at several places in Texas, but headquartered in Lubbock.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Elizabeth contracted cancer circa 1970, while they lived in Lubbock. Later that year, the family moved to Saint Louis County, Missouri, where Andy had received a call to be Pastor of the Central Presbyterian Church in Clayton. She died just after Christmas in 1973 at age 44. The hospital where she died was in the city of Saint Louis, but the family lived out in the County of Saint Louis. That's one of those strange situations where the city is of independent status, and is not under the jurisdiction of a county.

The story goes that the people residing out in Saint Louis County were alienated enough from the bad government leadership in the City of Saint Louis that the County people voted to separate from the city jurisdiction!

Her funeral was to be December 30, but ten inches of snow fell the evening before and the temperatures plunged down to bone-chilling readings. Finally, a few days after New Year's Day, the family put her to rest. The church was filled to overflowing. The graveside service for the family and close friends was very cold, with much of that snow still on the ground and the wind blown temperature in the teen's. Though I was thoughtfully prayerful at the graveside service of my sister, I believe that my fervent prayers included completing the service more quickly, so we could get back into a warm car! It really was bone-chilling cold like about 15 degrees with breeze blowing!

Elizabeth and Andy were married for just over 25 years.

Some weeks following her graveside service, a permanent gravestone was erected. It simply stated her birth and death dates, and her name as Elizabeth Ann Jumper. Some family members had thought it would have been good to include her Sharpe maiden name, and the unfortunate thing is that her middle name is spelled "Anne," rather than, "Ann" that is on the gravestone. I do not know why it was not noticed and correction requested. I did not notice it till some years later.

Elizabeth was a credit to her family. A devoted mother and wife, she lived life to the fullest and with the most detail. She was a swell sister as well.

Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Andrew Albert Jumper:

Andy lost his father to an automobile accident when Andy was only 8 months old. Andy and his brother, Bill, were raised by his mother and her second husband, Lawrence Owens, affectionately known to the family as "Daddy O." They lived in relative poverty during the 1930's, scratching out their living operating small county stores from place to place, beginning in Darling, Mississippi.

The 1930 US Census for Quitman County, Mississippi shows that Andy's widowed mother and his brother were in the household of Andy & Bill's Nason grand parents, Albert Lancaster Nason and Ila Bell Ramsey.

It is of interest to see that Andy's name in this 1930 US Census was Albert A. Jumper, which was what his mother says she named him. She addressed him as Albert, but he did not like that name, much preferring his middle name, Andrew, he liked being called Andy. He grew up having people call him Andy. It was to his great delight when he entered the United States Coast Guard when it was the first time for him ever to have his birth certificate requested, that his name had been recorded contrary to his Mother's wishes. He was officially Andrew Albert Jumper! Of course, in the military, they would permit use only of the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

first name to address the military personnel, which was great for him. However, his Mother called him Albert till the day she died!

After Andy's mom remarried, the family located in Parkin, Arkansas, where he finished high school, managing to be selected an all-state football player. Andy went to Mississippi State University on a football scholarship in 1943.

Bill, Andy's older brother, is a good story teller, and here is more of his telling to me in 2003:

"On a dreary, wet Sunday afternoon on December 7, 1941, Andy and I and about a dozen other town kids were down at the school football field playing a game of touch football (I was 15 and Andy was 13). My step father walked down and called all us kids over and told us about the report of the attack on Pearl Harbor, just in over the radio. Well, being country kids and knowing little of world affairs, we thought it was bad. But really, we had little idea that our world was in for a big change that, at that moment, we could not foresee it's impact.

"In 1942 I (Bill) was in the 12th grade, and doing badly, as I was a poor student and really never applied myself. Most of my pals were a little older than me and were starting to be called up for military service. So, not wanting to miss out on the war, I joined the U. S. Navy in May 1943. That same summer my folks had a job opportunity in the Parkin, Arkansas area. It was a large country store owned by a large landholding company out of Chicago, Illinois. They moved there and were furnished a house in conjunction with the store. Andy went to Parkin High School. As well as being a good student, he was a great football player. In his senior year they won the state championship. He and a kid named John Hannah made all state awards. John Hannah went on to play for Arkansas University, made All American, was drafted by the Greenbay Packers, and made all pro several times. Andy was courted by a number of colleges and made recruiting trips to Kentucky, Arkansas, Ole Miss and Mississippi State. As it turned out, Mississippi State offered the best opportunity, which Andy accepted.

"Schools could get away with a lot of things back then, and, as long as it was not too overt, no one complained. For Andy, he was to get \$500 per year clothing allowance to be used at Bonds Clothing Store in Memphis, and five round trip bus tickets home. He had an on campus job that paid a stipend as well. Realizing he was about to be drafted, he joined the Coast Guard in 1945. At one point, he was stationed in New York City and I happened to be in at the Philadelphia Naval yard then. I caught the train and spent the weekend with him in New York City. Andy later went to Houston, and that's where he met Elizabeth.

"I remember during the time in 1947 that he was in Houston and the fertilizer ship blew in the harbor of the port of Texas City, killing over 100 and nearly blowing the entire port and town off the map. There was a long investigation by the U.S. Coast Guard and evidentiary hearing lasting for months. Andy had, on his own, learned to use the shorthand machine that you still see used in courtrooms. He took the entire testimony for that long hearing, then had to transcribe it. It was a monumental task. [A side note here, I (D. A. Sharpe) was an eight year old child living in Houston, Texas at the time of the explosion, and I still recall hearing it from our home, about 45 miles away.]

"Of course Andy and Elizabeth got married, and she transferred from Rice Institute to Ole Miss (the University of Mississippi). Andy had some health problems. He had chosen not to return to Mississippi State, nor to play any more football. By the time he finished at Ole Miss, I was living in Memphis and attended his graduation ceremony. As an aside, when Andy went to Miss State, he played some ball as a freshman due to the war having taken so many players. There was a player who was a freshman by the name "Shorty" McWilliams. He also joined the Navy and played at the Naval Academy. Then came back to Mississippi State and made All American. He was a running back."

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

I'm grateful to Bill for his vignettes to fill in our our family story. After a year in college, Andy entered the Coast Guard during World War II, serving in New York, New York and in Houston, Texas. It was in Houston that he met Elizabeth and their love flourished. It was in New York that he worked desk-by-desk in the same bullpen office of typists with Alex Haley (8/11/1921 - 2/10/1992), noted author of "Roots" and benefactor of black studies in America. On January 23, 1977, the TV mini-series "Roots," based on the Alex Haley novel, began airing on television on the ABC network.

It also was from New York that he proposed marriage to Elizabeth by long distance phone call, having equipped our Mother to have the engagement ring handy, assuming the positive reply, which, of course, did come.

After marriage August 14, 1948, and they both returned to pursuing college education, they graduated from the University of Mississippi at Oxford, Mississippi. He'd originally had his sights set on the law profession. He even hinted that his ambition was to be Governor of Mississippi someday. However, while at Ole Miss, he sensed a calling of God on his life. He did some lay preaching in small country churches near Oxford. They moved after graduation to Austin, Texas, where he enrolled in and graduated from the Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in 1954 [Andrew \(Andy\) Albert Jumper attended APTS from 1951-1954, graduated with a Bachelor of Divinity, as verified in 2017 for me by Ms. Kristi Sorensen, the Associate Director of the Library and the Head of Archives & Records Management of Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in Austin.](#)

[While at APTS, Andy became friends with a student who attended 1950-1953, graduating with a Bachelor of Divinity Degree, Mr. Robert \(Bob\) Andrew Pitman, who later in life, as the Presbyterian Pastor of the Canal Street Presbyterian Church in New Orleans, Louisiana, conducted jointly with my father the marriage ceremony for Suzanne and me to be married! Andy and Andy also became workers jointly in the Presbyterian denomination through an organization they helped found, known as Covenant Fellowship of Presbyterians.](#)

Andy was ordained in the Presbyterian Church in the United States (called the Southern Presbyterian Church).

Around 1955 (I'm uncertain now of the date), Andy had surgery with the results being reported as a tumor that was advanced in stage, and that his life expectancy was short and marginal. He was serving in his first Pastorate, Christ Presbyterian Church in Houston, Texas. Shortly before this medical incidence, he's purchased a sizable life insurance policy. He and Elizabeth reasoned that, with the expectation of those funds coming to her after he died, they wanted to enjoy what life they had remaining together. So they borrowed money and spent more money on furniture and things of enjoyment than they ever would have on their level of income.

At one point, the doctors reported that specimens from his tumor had been sent to other labs across the country. After a delayed time, the report was the the tumor was an extremely rare tumor that closely resembled the assumed malignant tumor, but that, instead, it was a complete benign tumor that just merely needed to be removed surgically in the near future!

Well, all of we in the family rejoiced greatly at this news. We'd lost our Andy and now he was found! The joy was with mixed emotions, as it soon was realized that no life insurance proceeds were coming in for those piled up bills for items purchased on credit! They had a lesson soon on really strict home budgeting and close spending for quite a while before emerging from their position on debt.

Around 1956, he became a pastor in Dallas. The first summer, he took a week of his vacation time off just to take me camping with him up in the Arkansas Ozark Mountains at a

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

State Park. I'll always remember the fun we had as brothers-in-law. He was age 27 or so, and I was 17. One funny thing is in my memory. All week long, there was virtually no one else camped near us in the park. However, on the weekend, the park filled, and we had people all over the place, including other teenagers (girls too). The toilet facilities were outhouses at the top of the small hill from where we camped. Because there were so many people present, the toilet paper supply in them became exhausted. So, we had to carry our own roll up the hill when we needed to go.

My trip was memorable, because, just before entering the outhouse, I dropped my roll and it started unwinding all the way down to the edge of the lake, perhaps 30 or so yards away. I have to tell you that the mortified sense that I had as a high school guy who thought he was so cool was extremely great as I wallowed down the hill, picking up my paper! And I had to do this scooping up while I was in the condition of needing "to go." Andy was lounging in a hammock at the time and just laughed and laughed at my occasion of deep embarrassment. He did not lift a finger to help!

The churches he served were Christ Presbyterian Church, Houston, Texas; West Shore Presbyterian Church, Dallas, Texas; First Presbyterian Church, Lubbock, Texas; and Central Presbyterian Church, Clayton, St. Louis County, Missouri, from where he retired. His pastoral career included giving leadership to a number of events and movements in the denominations over the years, including being on the Joint Committee for Union, that resulted in the Southern Church reuniting with the Northern Church, officially the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America. The reunited church became known as the Presbyterian Church USA.

He wrote at least two books of significance in the Presbyterian Church (PCUS). "Chosen to Serve" was a training book for Deacons and the "Noble Task" was a training book for elders. They became the standard for local Presbyterian Churches in the South to use for officer training from the 1960's through the 1970's. Authors receive royalties for such publications, modest though they are. However, it is of interest that in the late 1970's, the publisher told Andy that his accumulated royalties on those two books represented the most that Presbyterian publisher had ever paid to any one author.

In later life, after some church controversies, he joined the newly-formed Evangelical Presbyterian Church, one with a more conservative or evangelical bent. He served that church with leadership, including being its General Assembly's Moderator for a one-year term. He was honored as one of the founders of the Evangelical Presbyterian Church.

He was Senior Pastor of the Central Presbyterian Church of Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri at the time when his first wife, Elizabeth (my sister), died of cancer in 1973. His second wife, Sydney, was a member of that church, and I was the best man at that wedding in 1974.

One of Andy's many pastoral talents included crafting sermon titles that simply drew the reader to want to hear what was to be said. People use to look at the church sign out front a couple of days before Sundays just to see what title would be used. I believe there even was a newspaper columnist reference about that one time, but its documentation is lost in my memory. A couple of titles stick in my mind. "Spitting Against the Wind" was one. It was about a sign in the old stage coaches for the tobacco chewers to be sure to spit with the wind, or suffer unexpected results. Of course, Andy gave it a spiritual application.

Another one was "Tiptoeing Through the Tithers." It was in the 1970's when musician/comedian Tiny Tim was popular, and who made popular use of the song, "Tiptoe Through the Tulips." A coincidence is that the song really was first made popular in 1929, the year of Andy's wife's birth. This was a stewardship sermon. Andy told the congregation that he confessed to have taught them in the past incorrectly! He used to say that the highest goal

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

in giving was the Bible's standard of 10%. Whatever you were giving currently, you just try to increase it year by year until you reach the satisfactory level of 10%. He said that he realized the error of that thinking, and that our giving was to begin with 10%, and then grow more as God blessed us.

This was one of the most successful sermons I ever heard from Andy. That year, the church's budget had been about \$600,000. After his sermon, the giving rose to about \$850,000! WOW! I guess some of the congregation was listening!

Both Andy and I involved ourselves in the controversies and theological arguments in the Presbyterian Church. Most of the time, we were partners in the various issues. We experienced lots of losses and some pretty nice victories.

The last year or so of his life, we found ourselves on opposite sides of some arguments. This was an unpleasant era of our lives, which kept us from enjoying the family fellowship we should have had. However, about three weeks prior to his 1992 death from cancer, I took the occasion to come up from Dallas to Saint Louis to spend a day visiting him. We were able to set aside our differences and had a really great reunion. Suzanne and I were in California for our niece's wedding the day Andy died. We chose to stay for the wedding, which was two days hence, as it represented a continuing life of joy to move forward. My time with Andy a few days earlier had been good and better than just being present at his funeral service.

Andy exhibited strength in his leadership and preaching, and enjoyed a well earned reputation as a pastor and leader of the church at large. His origins in life were in deprived settings. His life gravitated to significance and accomplishment in his life's calling. He was a great pastor, husband and father ... and brother-in-law.

Elizabeth Anne Sharpe and Andrew Albert Jumper had the following children:

137. i. MARK ANDREW JUMPER (son of Andrew Albert Jumper and Elizabeth Anne Sharpe) was born on May 01, 1954 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital at its former location in the 2600 block of Rio Grande. He married Ginger Lou Jones (daughter of Jones) on Nov 23, 1991 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church.. She was born on Dec 23, 1958 in Orlando, Florida.
138. ii. PETER SHARPE JUMPER (son of Andrew Albert Jumper and Elizabeth Anne Sharpe) was born on Apr 04, 1956 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married Nancy Louise Robinson (daughter of Frank Arlin Robinson and Marian Irene "Irene" Snow) on Jul 29, 1978 in Raytown, Missouri, a suburb of Kansas City, at the Raytown Christian Church. She was born on Dec 04, 1955 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.
139. iii. KATHRYN ELIZABETH JUMPER was born on Jun 14, 1958 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas at Baylor Hospital. She married Gary Edward Carlton (son of Mr. Carlton and Patty Eaton) on Apr 30, 1983 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyteian Church.. He was born on Oct 29, 1957 in Gainesville, Alachua County, Florida.
140. iv. CAROL ANNE JUMPER (daughter of Andrew Albert Jumper and Elizabeth Anne Sharpe) was born on Feb 05, 1960 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, Baylor Hospital. She married Bruce Alan Robertson (son of Newton Jasper Robertson and Leona May Campbell) on Aug 09, 1980 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church. He was born on Oct 23, 1956 in Saint Louis, Missouri.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

119. **DWIGHT ALBERT "D. A" SHARPE** (Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jun 24, 1939 in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas. He married Suzanne Margaret Boggess (daughter of Thomas Shelton "T. S" Boggess and Alice Loraine McElroy) on Sep 30, 1962 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She was born on Apr 02, 1938 in Griffin, Spaulding County, Georgia.

Notes for Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe:

I was born June 24, 1939, a fifth-generation Texan, and raised in Texas in the Texas family of a Presbyterian minister. Delivery was at the local hospital in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas.

English King George VI and his daughter, Queen Elizabeth II, visited Washington, D.C. the month I was born. They were the first British sovereigns to visit the United States. They are my 32nd cousin, once removed, and my 33rd cousin, respectively. This was the year Nylon stockings first went on sale and Bryon Nelson won the U.S. Open golf tournament June 12.

Source: "Encyclopedia of American Facts and Dates," Corton, Carruth, Harper & Row, Publishers, New York 1817 (first edition), 1987 (eighth edition) Pages 516-519.

Though there are no direct lineal relationships to me from United States Presidents, there are lateral cousin relationships with at least 20 of the 45 Presidents. See a chart on my personal web site: <http://www.dasharpe.com/geneology/Presidents.htm>

It is interesting to note that there are cousin relationships to all four of the Presidents featured in the 60-foot high sculptures of Mount Rushmore in South Dakota: George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, Abraham Lincoln and Theodore Roosevelt.

On the day of my birth, Pam American Airlines made its very first flight across the Atlantic Ocean to England.

Source: http://www.brainyhistory.com/days/june_24.html

On my first birthday, June 24, 1940, the Republican National Convention, in Cleveland, Ohio, approved a plank in its platform calling for racial integration of the armed forces: "Discrimination in the civil service, the army, navy, and all other branches of the Government must cease." For the next eight years, Democrat Party presidents (and cousins) Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Harry S. Truman refused. Not until 1948 did President Truman finally comply with the Republicans' repeated demands for racial justice.

Source: Michael Zak, "Back to the Basics for the Republican Party."

That 1940 Republican National Convention took place at the Public Auditorium of Cleveland, Ohio, which was just less than 50 miles from the home of my Sharpe family east of Cleveland, located in Portage County, city of Ravenna on the day of my birth. That fact is one of numerous political elements that have related me to the ideas of the Republican Party.

Theater movies occupied a lot of my interests in much of my younger and mid-life. The year of my birth, 1939, was a banner year to be produced for what became classic movies. They included "Gone With The Wind," which won best movie at the Academy Awards; Jimmy

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Stewart's "Mr. Smith Goes to Washington," the "Wizard of Oz," John Wayne's "Stagecoach," "Goodbye Mr. Chips," "Withering Heights," "The Hunchback of Notre Dame," "Son of Frankenstein," and "Drums Along the Mohawk." Into what better movie world could one be born?

Source: <http://www.films101.com/y1939r.htm>

My first name comes from my father and my great Uncle Dwight Sharpe of Chicago, whom I never saw. My middle name, Albert, is immediately from my Uncle Herschell Albert Chapman (my Mother's brother and only sibling), but it also goes back to my great grandfather, William Albert Abney, Sr. The only time I ever saw Uncle Herschell was when my Mother and I visited him and his wife, Gertrude, in Oakland, California in 1940, the summer of my first birthday. They all visited the World's Fair of San Francisco that was exhibiting at the time. Of course, I can't remember it, but the photographs Mom kept around a while gave me memories of the trip and of my Aunt and Uncle.

The boy's name, Dwight, is pronounced as it rhymes with light. It is of Flemish origin, and its meaning is "white or blond." It is a variant of DeWitt. Possibly it could be a short form of the surname derived from Dionysius. Dwight was given fame in the United States by two Yale University presidents, and by United States President Dwight David Eisenhower.

The boy's name, Albert, is pronounced AL-ber-t. Its meaning is "noble, bright, famous." It is from an Old French name, Albert, of Germanic (Frankish) origin. The name was revived in the 19th century, mainly in honor of Prince Albert of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, consort (husband) of Queen Victoria, who was noted for his enthusiastic support of the application of science to the modern industrial age. Her many children and grandchildren carried the name to most of the royal families in Europe, but her eldest son's first move as king was to drop it. Queen Victoria is my 29th cousin, four times removed. The name Albert was made famous also by Albert Einstein, who devised the Theory of Relativity as a young man.

For my growing up years in Texas, I lived in Ballinger, Houston, Sweetwater, Dallas, San Antonio and Austin.

My birth was in Ballinger, Texas where my father was Pastor of the First Presbyterian Church. Living there only till about my second birthday did not leave me with any memory of it, except recollections of my family members talking about it and the people there whom they loved and served.

The Sharpe's moved to Houston, Harris County, Texas in June 1941, living first in Central Park at 6916 Sherman, not far from the Houston Ship Yards. D. A. (as I was called to differentiate from my father, who was called Dwight) entered the first grade in public school in the fall of 1945, and attended John B. Hood Elementary School for the first through fourth grades. The fifth grade was at Park Place Elementary School, and we lived at 8010 Grafton, just west of Broadway. The sixth grade was at Brisco Elementary near the newly constructed (in 1949) Trinity Presbyterian Church at 7000 Lawndale where my father was the pastor. The church had changed names from Central when it relocated. We lived on Erath Street, near Mason Park, a city park which had one of the most wonderful Olympic size public pools.

In March 1951, we moved to Sweetwater, Nolan County, Texas. The sixth grade was finished at Philip Nolan Elementary School. Reagan Junior High School was next (named after another Reagan, not the US President, who nobody much knew yet, outside of the entertainment world), followed by part of the 9th grade year at Sweetwater High School. We lived at 601 Crane Street till March of 1954.

During the decade the family lived in Houston (1941-1951), there were many occasions for

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

them to visit my mother's relatives in Lufkin, Texas. My favorite was great Uncle Jim. James A. Abney owned a hardware store (a merchant pursuit seen for several generations of Abney's there). Uncle Jim would take me to his store to see the many marvelous things there. The highlight was when Uncle Jim reached up to the gun racks in the store and gave me my first Daisy Red Rider BB gun! I was about nine years old at the time.

In Sweetwater, I was introduced to hunting by Mr. Johnson, a member at the First Presbyterian Church where my Dad was Pastor. We hunted mainly rabbit, but the outings were such fun. I bought my first firearm, a single-shot breach loading 20-gauge shotgun, from another man in our church, a Mr. Jennings. I played junior high football. Though I was slight of height and weight, compared to the older boy who played this same defensive end position most of the time, I did play on the winning team of the 1951 Pee Wee Bowl of Colorado City, Texas, a competition among the top four teams of west Texas. My one star play for this short-lived football career was to block a punt in that championship game. Coach Savage was our coach.

My high school years were in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas while Dad was pastor of the John Knox Presbyterian Church in southeast Dallas. We moved there in March of 1954, occupying the first new home our family was ever to have, at 2207 Major Drive in Pleasant Grove, in the first block north of Bruton Road and just a few blocks west of Buckner Boulevard.

I finished the ninth grade at Alex W. Spence Junior High in the spring of 1954 before entering Woodrow Wilson High School that fall. My first date was with Linda Wilson, a young girl I'd met at summer Presbytery Camp. I rode the bus across Dallas to fetch her and we spent the day at the Texas State Fair in a Public-School Day Holiday in October of 1955. This young lady, unfortunately, died of cancer before completing high school.

My high school friends were Dick White and Steve Green, even though I attended a different high school than did they. Steve and my families were members of the John Knox Presbyterian Church, on Pleasant Drive, and Dick's family were Episcopalians. Steve's father, Maurice Green, was Chairman of the Pastoral Search Committee that called my father to Dallas, and he was very instrumental in helping our transition, including having a significant role in the church acquiring the new home where we resided. We three boys held part time grocery store jobs together, and enjoyed social life together. Dick and I competed in dating Jewell (Judy) Shoup, from another family at that church. Judy's parents, Lin & Wilma, were good friends with my parents, even after both couples both moved from Dallas and settled in retirement years down in central Texas. We all had great social and fun times together, creating bonds that have lasted throughout our lives. We had a 50-year reunion among us kids and spouses in Granbury, Texas in 2007, and have met a time or two since then.

I graduated 1957 from Woodrow Wilson High School. Constructed in 1928, this school is significant as an excellent example of the Jacobean Revival Architectural Style. Architects for the school were Roscoe P. DeWitt and Mark Lemmon. This high school boasts nearly 24,000 graduates who include seven Dallas area mayors, two Heisman Trophy winners (the only high school to have two such winners), and numerous other political and commercial leaders in the City of Dallas. Architect Mark Lemmon has a major street in Dallas named for him, and he was a very active member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church from where I eventually retired from my career after 22 years of administrative service 1982-2004. Mr. Lemmon also was the architect for the sanctuary for that church in 1941. Mr. Lemon's son was a graduate of Woodrow Wilson High School as well. In the year of my graduation, 1957, Vanna White, the famous game show host ("Wheel of Fortune"), was born.

I attended Austin College (Sherman, Texas) for two years. Entering in the class of 1961 in the fall of 1957, it was not to be to complete my education there. This is a small

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Presbyterian college which had about 750 students when I attended. Many of the friendships made there continued over the years. It has about 1,000 today, and in May 2011, it was my privilege to serve on the 50th Anniversary Reunion Committee of the Class of 1961! It was fun to be reunited with old friends from years past, most of whom I'd not seen for years and even decades.

My graduation was from the University of Texas at Austin in 1962 with a BBA degree, majoring in Personnel Management and Industrial Relations. Life at the University was on a shoestring budget. I worked in the summers to save some for expenses, rented an inexpensive \$25/month furnished room in which to live, which was on the second story of the home of Mrs. Edith Ehlers at 2626 Rio Grande Street. She is the mother of my brother-in-law, Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. I washed dishes for my meals at the boarding house down the street in the 2500 block of Rio Grande. In my senior year, I worked in the brand new (at the time) Capital Plaza Shopping Center, as a sales clerk in the National Shirt Shop (cheap merchandise, often for which it was embarrassing to sell). The shopping center manager hired me to drive the street sweeper around the giant parking lot. I only had one accident the whole time! I broad-sided a parked car! Well, so much for caution.

I have been employed almost continually since 1951 at age 12, beginning to work at the Sunset Market grocery store, owned by the Leland Glass family, members of the First Presbyterian Church in Sweetwater. I continued at the Wyatt Food Stores in Dallas, 1954 through high school graduation in 1957. I have filed my own federal income tax return every year since age 12 (in the early years, only to secure small refunds)! My first part time college work was at an IBM Corporation plant in Sherman 1957-1958, where I first began working with computers. This plant manufactured the famous IBM punch cards at the rate of about 20 million cards per week. The IBM RAMAC 305 was introduced September 4, 1956, the first commercial computer that used magnetic disk storage. That was my Junior year in High School. Just a year later, it would be my privilege to work on this innovation at the plant in Sherman.

My second summer college job was at the Model Market grocery store in northeast San Antonio, where my parents then resided. One of my steady customers at the grocery store was Mrs. Anthony Berry, who took such a liking to me that she invited me to their home to meet their family. I enjoyed some nice times around their swimming pool and ended up dating their high school age daughter that summer, Linda Berry. Her brother, Tony, made sure I treated his sister properly, and his upper-class status in College over me helped enforce that status!

My job of the last two college summers was at Camp Longhorn, an athletic camp for children near Burnet, Texas, in the beautiful Hill Country of Texas. It was owned, principally by Tex Robertson, famous swimming coach of Olympic swimmers from the 1930's at the University of Texas. Some of them were partners in the Camp Longhorn operation, including Bill Johnson and Bob Tarlton.

My high school friend, Dick White, who also became a student at the University, had a roommate in the dormitory at the University of Texas named Mike Holland. Mike introduced Dick and me to the employment opportunities at Camp Longhorn. We both were appreciative of Mike and that introduction. The last summer at Camp Longhorn was 1960 when I was the instructor for trampoline lessons for all the boys in grades 1 through 5.

My first post college occupation was with IBM Corporation. Hired in Austin, the company immediately assigned me to New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana, beginning in June 1962. This fortunate occasion led to my meeting of Suzanne there at a social occasion she was hosting. My friend known from Austin College days was James W. (Jim) Walls, was working in New Orleans at Penney's as a retail management trainee. I connected with him, because he was the only person in all New Orleans with whom I was previously acquainted.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

It was he who was a friend of Suzanne and who took me to her party.

Training by IBM for me took place in New York City in July 1962, where I graduated from a highly professional 28-member Marketing Class #16208, documented via the class photograph on the wall in my office now at home. To me, the quality of that class was like a high-class advanced graduate course! It was amazing what all I learned.

My marriage was to Suzanne Margaret Boggess, a Georgia-born and Mississippi-raised young lady, whose initial professional experience was as a medical technologist, and who later was a residential real estate agent. We met on Sunday evening, June 17, 1962. I had just arrived in New Orleans earlier that month.

After Jim Walls had introduced me to Suzanne, we had our first date the following Friday, June 22. We went to the movie, "Baby Elephant Walk." The Hungarian medical student to whom she was engaged, informally, was out of town on a job for the summer. It was a whirlwind courtship for the summer, and we married September 30.

One significance on the date of our wedding anniversary is that in 1927, Babe Ruth became the first baseball player in history up to that time to hit 60 homers in a single season! And, on our actual wedding day, controversial college student James Meredith entered the University of Mississippi, defying the then segregation practices then practiced.

Our three children, all born in New Orleans, are Taylor Marcus (1965); Tiffany Lenn (1966) and Todd Wittman (1969). These Presbyterian children were delivered by a Roman Catholic physician (Dr. George Frank Sustental, Jr., born May 18, 1917) at a Jewish Hospital, Touro Infirmary! Today, the hospital is located at 1401 Foucher Street, but in our day there, it fronted on the other street at 3500 Prytania Street.

I worked for IBM corporation in New Orleans for 1962-69, serving in sales, training, and later in administrative positions. I was elected a Deacon in 1962, then an Elder in 1963, soon becoming the Clerk of Session at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church, located at 4302 Canal Street. In 1969, full-time Christian work began for me as Administrator of the Trinity Christian Community, an inner-city ministry originated by Canal Street Church, which later became a New Orleans Presbytery outreach, then finally an interdenominational work that still exists in 2011.

God's hand was moving in the lives of Suzanne and me, particularly in those days, and we sought to find His meaning and directions for our lives. It was then that our participation and interest in the inner-city ministry of Canal Street Presbyterian Church drew us to the conviction that we should buy a home and move into that neighborhood. It was a five-year experience, which included my leaving my work at IBM after a couple of years living there, and thus began my career in Christian ministry. We purchased the home with another couple, Dr. Joseph A. and Charlotte Snead. Sharing home ownership is a very interesting experience. One that often was challenging, but which we remember fondly. We have kept in touch with the Snead's over the years, their living most of their lives since then in West Virginia, though they did live a while in Georgia.

My relationship with IBM continued for a while, as their office wanted to reach out to an inner-city neighborhood such as where we were working. It was a blessing that my former employer wanted to involve themselves in the new work to which I had felt called.

We assumed this was a temporary work in Christian ministry, and that we would return to regular secular work in a few short years. That was wrong! That temporary tenure in Christian work lasted through 37 years and in three different Christian ministries before my 2004 retirement.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

This was a crime-ridden area with five bars within a block our house, and there were five instances of gun fire or gun fights in our immediate block in the five years of our residence. After a while, we became known as residents there who sought to for the benefit of the neighborhood, and acceptance by the neighbors enable our Christian witness to grow. We learned much through the experiences God led us and allowed us to have. Our church, Canal Street Presbyterian, called onto its staff the Rev. Mr. William (Bill) J. Brown, part of whose duties were to work in the neighborhood there we were. Finally, through Bill's vision, the ministry became Trinity Christian Community.

We did learn that the thing in life that mattered most was to be in God's will. If we would be in His will, we would have nothing to fear, and that appropriate provision and protection would always be made for us. And, we do affirm that. We also had the Biblical principal of tithing confirmed in our experience. We had begun to give 10% of our income to God in his causes and even more before coming down to that neighborhood. But living there in poverty and changing work to the Christian ministry meant living on an economic shoestring. Even so, we always pulled out our 10% of everything to give to God's Kingdom, no matter how little we had. It never failed! We always were enabled to live on the remainder. It just works out that way in God's kingdom.

By age 30, I had served in the Presbyterian Church as a Deacon, Elder, Clerk of Session, was moderator of a major standing committee of New Orleans Presbytery, and was a member of its Presbytery's Council. Shortly, I was elected an alternate to the 1972 General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, U.S. I coordinated the publicity office for communications for the successful General Assembly Moderator's elections of Dr. L. Nelson Bell in 1972 and of Mr. Jule Spach in 1976 for the Presbyterian Church, US (the Southern Presbyterian Church). They both had served missionary careers for the PCUS.

In 1972, new work was begun for a decade as Managing Editor of THE OPEN LETTER, the publication of the Covenant Fellowship of Presbyterians (CFP), living in St. Louis, Missouri. There, I served as a Deacon, Elder and Clerk of Session at the 2,500-member Central Presbyterian Church in the suburb of Clayton, moderating several committees and actively represented the Session at Presbytery.

My work with CFP took, me to ten annual General Assemblies in our Presbyterian denomination as a press representative. I have been a part of many behind-the-scenes workings that go into developing the mission of our church as expressed through the General Assembly. I attended most of the meetings of the Mission Board of the PCUS from 1973 through 1979 as a press representative. In so doing, I became acquainted with many of the leadership people of the denomination in those years.

I witnessed the development of plans for proposed denominational union with the United Presbyterian Church in the United States (UPCUSA), and have a working knowledge of the events shaping the plan that was adopted in 1983. I served as Director of the Christian Life Conference at Montreat for seven years during the 1970's.

During 1981-82, I was marketing administrator for the advertising division of a St. Louis business communications manufacturer, Missouri Encom, as well as serving as a word processing consultant. Upon leaving the staff of CFP, I was elected to its Board of Directors. Before that organization disbanded a couple of years later following denominational union in 1983, I had the distinction of being the only person to serve all four officer positions (President, Vice President, Secretary and Treasurer) and was the only layman ever to serve as President, all other Presidents having been Presbyterian ministers. I was the President that oversaw the orderly dissolution of the corporation and the distribution of its assets.

While in St. Louis, my interest in public affairs led me to participate in the following ways:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Chairman of the Traffic Commission of University City, Republican Election Judge Supervisor for the St. Louis County Board of Election Commissions, Chairman of the Hadley Township Republican Presidential Convention (1980), Delegate to the Missouri State Republican Convention and the First Congressional District Republican Convention (both in 1980). I served on a University City Bond Election Proposal Committee (1979) that produced 13 proposals. The only proposal to win voter approval was a fire department equipment financing method that I developed. Part of my interest here was my activity as a member of the University City Volunteer Fire Department.

There was nine years of service in several of the usual parent/teacher organization officer roles at Flynn Park Elementary School, the public grammar school where our three children were in a student body that was 50% Jewish. Some of the family's closest friends developed were Jewish families, particularly Ben Herman (who sold us lots of fresh eggs) and our immediate next door neighbor, Marvin Polinski, who wrote perhaps the most heart-warming letter of neighbor appreciation upon the occasion of departure to Dallas in 1982.

My re-entry to the business community was short lived. The project was a brand-new division for a company. The economic timing was not good, and unemployment in the immediate Metropolitan St. Louis area rose to 15%. I had quite several mid-career friends who had already lost their jobs and finding replacement jobs was bleak. This was when I received the news that the new division would need to be shut down for the primary envelope manufacturing aspect of their business to be able to survive.

Suzanne and I resolved that St. Louis seemed to be "our home" for now and that we should seek God's guidance in finding work there. We would not plan to look for work elsewhere. However, I did have some free time on my hands and could attend the Labor Day Weekend Conference CFP sponsored at Montreat, North Carolina. My first morning there had me run across the path of then President of CFP, our former pastor in New Orleans, Robert (Bob) T. Henderson. After hearing of my situation, he suggested that he take me into a CFP Executive Committee meeting about to convene. He would have me share my needs to find a job in St. Louis and have them pray for me. It was a group of about a dozen, mostly Presbyterian ministers meeting.

After my sharing and their praying for me, I arose to depart so they could begin their business. A waved hand caught my eye. The Rev. Dr. B. Clayton Bell, son of the former Moderator of the General Assembly for whose election campaign I'd worked, signaled to me and whispered to see him at the coffee break time. It was a strange feeling. It was like an arrow pierced me. I knew that I was going to work at something with Clayton. Even though I was looking for new work only in St. Louis, a month later, I was on the job with Clayton at Highland Park Presbyterian Church in Dallas, Texas where he was the Senior Pastor. Interestingly, Clayton's sister Ruth Nelson Bell, married a young preacher years ago named William F. Graham. Most folks know him today as the world-wide known Evangelist Billy Graham. So, it was our privilege to meet Rev. Graham upon occasion, him being my boss's brother-in-law. God's hand in our lives knows so much more that our plans are, and I rejoice in His provision for our family at that time.

My first assignment was the position of Business Manager for Highland Park Presbyterian Church, Dallas, Texas, on October 1, 1982. In 1996, my assignment became Director of Stewardship and Support Services for Highland Park Church. In 2001, my assignment assumed the position of Executive Administrator for the Senior Pastor, who then was the Rev. Dr. Ronald (Ron) W. Scates.

I have been an active member, both local and national organizations, of the National Association of Church Business Administration, including having served as President of the Dallas Chapter in 1990 and in 2001-2002. I was an active member of the Presbyterian Church Administrators Association. I served for four years in the 1990's on the planning

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

team of the Renewal Conference at Mo Ranch, sponsored by the Synod of the Sun and was its 1994 director. I served as Moderator of the Resource Network Committee of Grace Presbytery, and was a member of the Grace Presbytery Council and did a few other Presbytery tasks.

My hobby is genealogical research. My memberships include the Sons of the American Revolution, served as Editor of the Dallas chapter's monthly journal, served one year as its secretary (1989-90 term), and am a life member of the Dallas Genealogical Society, since 1988. I have published articles in several genealogical publications. I also am a member of the Chapman Family Association, the Boggess Family Association, the Wise County (Texas) Historical Society, the Noxubee County (Mississippi) Historical Society and the Sharp Family Association.

Perhaps my most appreciated membership was to join that proud elite of Texans known as the Sons of the Republic of Texas on October 27, 2005. To qualify in it, you must document that your ancestor was a citizen of the Republic of Texas, which existed from April 1836 through February 19, 1846. My great, great grandfather, through a series of maternal connections, is my lineal ancestor who qualified me for this distinction. He was Judge Felix Benedict Dixon, an Ohio-born man who took an immigration oath to become a citizen of Texas in May of 1841, purchased 1,000 acres of land there in 1842, ran for and was elected to the office of County Surveyor for San Augustine County, Texas in 1844 and had a marriage certificate issued in January of 1846. Four documentations were developed, when only one was necessary!

Another outside interest has found me on the stage. All the world is a stage, as I believe Shakespeare proclaimed. Highland Park Presbyterian Church Music Department produced various Broadway musical type of productions over 1980's and the 1990's. It was my privilege and honor to have minor speaking roles in the following productions: "The Unsinkable Molly Brown," "The Sound of Music (twice)," "Fiddler on the Roof," "My Fair Lady" and "Hello Dolly." Usually at least one of my children joined me with roles of singing and dancing. In fact, all five members of our family were on the stage with "Fiddler on the Roof." It may have been broken by now, but for a few years after that 1989 production, we were the only family unit at the church that had all members at once in an HPPC Musicals cast.

For many years, I was a Precinct Chairman in our neighborhood near the church for the Dallas County Republican Party, and had service on the Executive Committee of the County Republican organization. Suzanne served, on the successful campaign committees in 1993 and 1994 for Senator Kay Bailey Hutchison and we both attended her Senate swearing-in ceremonies at the Capitol in Washington, D. C. on June 14, 1993.

At Senator Hutchison's first election victory party, many happy voters awaited the Hutchison's arrival. The large reception hall had no chairs, so many of the people crossed their legs and sat down on the floor in circles of celebration and fun. One man did sit next to me and proclaimed how happy and encouraged he was to taste this sweet victory, having in mind the bitter losses of the previous election in 1992. The man was really having fun, slapping me on the back. Little did either of know that he would be the next Governor of Texas, then President of the United States seven years later! George W. Bush was then General Manager of the Texas Rangers Baseball Organization, sitting with Suzanne and me on the floor!

Suzanne and I have hosted two home receptions in the Park Cities for Congressman Sam Johnson, including one Sam requested to be an old-fashioned summer time ice cream party. Sam had served his country as a decorated Air Force Pilot shot down over Viet Nam and who was incarcerated in a POW Camp for over seven years. He testifies to his Christian faith that sustained him during that ordeal. After he was freed, he served in the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Texas Legislature. During that time, he had small air plane trouble one day and was forced to make a spectacular landing on the North Dallas Tollway! Under God's grace, there were no injuries and no vehicles collided! What a miracle! Praise God. Sam certainly does.

The University Park City Council appointed me as its Election Judge in charge of municipal elections and as a Police Block Captain. I was a delegate from Dallas County to the 1992, 1994, 1996 and 1998 state conventions of the Republican Party of Texas, including Suzanne who was a delegate as well each time. I have served for Dallas County Courts as a Commissioner in arbitrating property condemnation disputes. We skipped 1990's State Convention to be on a European Choral Tour with the Chancel Choir of our Church.

In 1999, the Sharpe's relocated to Aurora, Wise County, Texas as a retirement site in the near future years. This is some 25 miles northwest of Fort Worth. Still commuting 50 miles to work in Dallas, then we involved ourselves in the Wise County community.

In June 2000, I was appointed Leader for the Delegates of Wise County to the Texas State Republican Convention at Houston, Texas. In September 2000, I was elected by the Executive Committee as Chairman of the Republican Party in Wise County to fill a vacancy. The successful election year of 2000 and the closely counted election of Gov. George W. Bush as President concluded with our being invited to and we did attend the Presidential Inaugural Ball in Washington, D.C. as well as the Inauguration Ceremony the following day (boy, was it cold outside).

I was re-elected in the Republican Primary election of March 2002, 2004 and in 2006, with no opposition on the ballot. In 2002, I was appointed by the State Republican Committee to serve as Temporary Chairman of the Senate District #30 Caucus at the Texas Republican State Convention at Fort Worth. This state convention is the largest delegated political convention in the world, having some 17,000 delegates and alternate delegates eligible to be elected to represent their home constituencies. After the Convention, I was asked to fill a newly created position to serve as Communications Director for the Senatorial District #30 (State Senator Craig Estes).

To cap off the good election of 2002, Suzanne and I were invited to and attended the Inaugural Ball for Gov. Rick Perry, as well as his Inauguration the following day, which we did, along with several friends and other elected officials from Wise County. The governor included Suzanne and me in the 2002 and in the 2005 Christmas Party at the governor's mansion. Our local newspaper, the "Wise County Messenger," published a photograph of the Governor and his wife with us around the fire place in the mansion. The honor again was given to be the Chairman of the Senate #30 Caucus at the State Convention in 2004 at San Antonio. In 2005, again Suzanne and I participated in the various activities of the Presidential Inauguration in Washington.

A friend I met at the 2004 Texas State Republican Convention, Mr. Roger Williams, was appointed Texas Secretary of State. He began February 8, 2005. My son Todd and I were privileged to have a private dinner with him on February 16 in Austin where we learned a lot and built some good bridges. He later ran for Congress and was elected in 2012 from the newly created Texas Congressional District #33.

The reader should understand that I feel awkward detailing these events and happenings in my life. Bragging is a nomenclature for it all, but I hope and trust it would not be taken that way. As you probably can detect, family heritage is important in my mind to pass on to other generations, and this detail is a way that I can capture some of the fun and excitement of those things with which God has blessed our lives so that our grandchildren, our great grandchildren and others can see. At this writing, Suzanne and I have 24 great nieces and nephews and four grandchildren. and one great, great nephew, Benjamin Reeves.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

It has been my commitment to strive to be a Christian man doing significant things in my worship and church life, as well as in the community around, even in the secular community.

I advocate commitment of time, talents and money in our relationship with Jesus Christ. This means to invest in the corporate life of the church, to invest in private devotion and spiritual development time, and this means to invest a tithe and more of our income into God's Kingdom and in His call on our lives.

As I embark upon the time of retirement, I look upon it as a mere change of careers. A nice entry, including a tuxedo-clad photographic portrait, was listed in the September/October 2004 issue of "The Alcalde," the alumni publication of the University of Texas, page 97:

"Dwight Albert Sharpe, BBA '62, Life Member, Aurora, plans to retire November 1 from his position as executive administrator for the senior pastor of the Highland Park Presbyterian Church of Dallas. Sharpe has served several positions at the church for 22 years. As a fifth-generation Texan (great-grandfather Felix Benedict Dixon was a citizen of the Republic of Texas in San Augustine County in 1841) and a proud parent of children who are third-generation graduates of The University of Texas. Sharpe says he is blessed to be a Texas Ex Life Member. He looks forward to retirement so he can write and participate more in politics."

My membership in the Life Member roster for the Ex-Students' Association of The University of Texas is #742 out of over 55,000 in 2011. I joined in 1963 when it began.

The staff of Highland Park Presbyterian Church hosted a retirement party for me, and its highlight was to present me with the certificate signed by Rick Perry, the Governor of Texas, indicating my Commission as an Admiral in the Texas Navy. Carolyn Orlebeke, the administrative assistant to the Senior Pastor, was an Admiral in her own right and had run the process early on to encourage my State Senator, Presbyterian Elder Craig Estes of Wichita Falls, Texas, to nominate me to the Governor.

Later, on January 21, 2006, Suzanne and I were present at the charter meeting of the Admiral Chester W. Nimitz Squadron of the Texas Navy as it met in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas to organize. It is an honor in Texas to have the moniker of being an Admiral in the Texas Navy.

I expect to occupy myself with economically gainful pursuits as well as volunteer activities. I'll probably show up more on political scenes. I even took a professional actor's course in 2003 about doing TV commercials! Ah, the call of the stage! It's ever so fun and ever so sweet. Such a clown I am! Maybe I'll sell you some tooth paste on TV! I went back to college for a course of American History, beginning at Weatherford College's satellite campus in Decatur, Wise County, Texas. I estimate my age was enough to have been the grandparent of about half of the class!

It is a blessing to be a part of five generations of Presbyterians, and part of over 1,400 years of Christian heritage in our ancestry. However, it cannot be said that it is "unbroken" heritage, as the evidence is revealed. My goal, as a Christian man, is to serve the cause of Jesus Christ and to serve my family, my fellow men, women and children who are my God given neighbors. The life's mission I seek to claim is that of making disciples of Jesus Christ.

In conclusion, a summary of my spiritual, political and social understandings of life should be expressed.

Spiritually, I believe that all the universe was created by an eternal spiritual being to whom we refer as Almighty God. I believe that He intended to have fellowship with human beings, whom He created in His image. The defects in human beings made it necessary to have

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

that resolved with the coming of His Son, whom we know as Jesus. I believe that Jesus came into the world supernaturally, that He lived a life without defect, and that he was crucified unjustly, paying for our defects, called sins. I believe that He was raised from the dead supernaturally and went to be in heaven eternally with God the Father, and that He will return someday.

Politically, I believe the United States was founded by God-fearing people whose Biblical understandings shaped how we chose to structure our representative democratic form of government. I believe that the size of government should be as small as feasible, that taxation should be low, that the government's dictation of how we should live should be minimal, and I believe every citizen should participate in his or her government, such as voting regularly and serving in ways that seem appropriate. I believe that the judiciary should interpret the original intent of the laws and Constitution, and that legislating from the bench is inappropriate. I believe that the reason churches are exempt from taxation is not because the original members of Congress were just generous to churches, but rather their wisdom led them to know that the government should not be permitted to have a say in how churches are operated. That was not intended to mean that the citizens could not have expression of their religious practices while functioning in government (we should be able to have a corporate prayer to open tax supported high school football games)! I believe that government should subsidize education of children, but not necessarily produce the education.

Good health generally has been my experience, as God has blessed me so much. On November 1, 2007, a pacemaker was implanted to keep my heart properly stimulated. In January 2008, open heart surgery replaced along term leaky heart valve with a calf valve. My recovery from those experiences, with the prayer support of so many friends, was just wonderful.

Socially, I believe our spiritual heritage calls for us to be concerned first for our families, then for our neighbors, then for our community at large. The Salvation Army's General William Booth's annual message to his international workers was "Others." That is one of the best expressions of social responsibility you can use.

The order of my priorities in life are these: God, my wife, my children, my family at large, my community, my nation. In times of great threat to freedom, my commitment to nation jumps way up on the ladder, though not above God.

My desire is to leave as a legacy these principles to my children and family. I have not done the best job in doing that, but be it known that such is my desire.

Notes for Suzanne Margaret Boggess:

The year Suzanne was born, Pearl S. Buck won the Nobel Prize for literature. Thornton Wilder's Pulitzer Prize winning drama "Our Town" was published. The film, "Pygmalion" was produced, destined to be reproduced in later years as "My Fair Lady." Popular songs that year were "Flat Foot Floogie with a Floy Floy," "September Song," "A Tisket, A Tasket," and "Falling in Love with Love." The SS Queen Elizabeth was launched to sail the seas.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 514-515)

Suzanne was born on the 674th birthday of Charlemagne (April 2, 742 -814 AD). French King Charlemagne is the 41st great grandfather of our son-in-law, Stephen O. Westmoreland. She is the eighth great granddaughter of Robert Boggus, the original

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

English immigrant to America around 1650.

Suzanne was the eldest child, and seemed usually to be competitive in the challenges of life. She was born at 12:20 AM on April 2, 1938. As a young girl, she accomplished many honors and awards, such as raising and showing dairy cows; riding Tennessee Walking horses for her Grandfather Boggess in County Fairs; making numerous musical accomplishments; and being drum major leading the Macon High School Band. Though born in Georgia, most of her growing up years were in and around Macon, Noxubee County, Mississippi. The farm land that belonged to her father and grandfather actually goes back to 1842 in the ownership of their family.

Music was dear to her heart, and the engendering of such training was under the tutelage of Mrs. Whitten, the source of Macon's cultural and musical heritage for decades. Her name was Mary Lillian Peters Ogden Whitten (two marriages). Suzanne was friends of her daughter from school days, Charlotte Ogden, until Charlotte's death around 2000. We continued a friendship with Charlotte's first cousin in Macon, Mississippi, John Peters, an active member of the First Baptist Church. John's dad was the brother to Mrs. Whitten.

Being a Christian was also near and dear to Suzanne, having responded to an invitation to accept Jesus Christ at the First Baptist Church in Macon at her tender age of nine.

Suzanne was talented in music, excelling in voice, but also learning to play several musical instruments. She was the high school drum major for the band. Her solo quality voice was used many years in church choirs and special occasions, such as weddings and community events. She also participated in competitive recitals during her youth and considered pursuing music as a career.

In the fall of 1957, she enrolled at Mississippi Southern University, Hattiesburg, Mississippi, initially as a scholarship music major, but concluding with a 1961 graduation as a major in biology, prepared to be a medical technologist.

Her senior year was an internship in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana at the Ochsner Clinic. Upon graduation, she took a medical technologist position at a Mercy Hospital in New Orleans. A young Texan came to New Orleans, also in his first post college work, and met Suzanne on Sunday evening, June 17, 1962. She agreed to marry Dwight Albert Sharpe that summer (that's me). The time from introduction to the marriage on September 30 was 105 days.

Her next work as a medical technologist was at the Cancer Research Center at Tulane Medical School in New Orleans. She became a domestic engineer upon the arrival of their first child, Taylor. She and I were active members at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church, particularly working with the high school youth. Both of us sang in the church choir, but my contribution was mainly just to be with Suzanne. She was the musical talent.

Nine months after Tiffany was born, the family moved into the Irish Channel section of New Orleans. It was to be a part of the Christian work our church was doing in that crime infested and transitional neighborhood. We purchased a home jointly with Dr. Joseph A. Snead and his wife, Charlotte. We occupied it in May of 1967. It was built in 1866, was built of Cyprus wood and had 16 rooms, one of which was a kitchen and two were bathrooms. I built a kitchen out of one of the rooms and they were able to divide the house equally to become a duplex. I surely did learn a lot about plumbing at that time.

While Joe went into service in the Viet Nam war and Charlotte resided back at her home in Virginia, the Sharpes took in the family of the minister working in that inner city ministry, the Rev. Mr. William J. Brown. His wife was Mary Lou and their children were Kevin, Sondra, Karie and Jonathan. The work of the Browns, the Sharpes and others brought a

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

significant variety of people through the home and around the dinner table. Suzanne cooked for 12 to 18 people most evenings for a good while. The constituents of our ministry were African American children and teenagers on the one hand. On the other hand, there were quite a number of white men and women, former drug addicts, many who were ex-convicts, with whom we had interface. God taught the family many things during these experiences.

There was about a year when Suzanne joined Rev. Brown and others to teach a very early Sunday morning Sunday school at a detention center for female juvenile delinquents. That gave me the occasion to prepare Taylor and Tiffany for Sunday and get them to the church via the street car and bus combination. Even though it rained a number of those days (as it often does in New Orleans), not once in that year did it rain on us while walking to the street car stop or waiting for the bus transfer. God's providence! And I learned yet another reasonfully to appreciate what Suzanne did as a mother. The third and last child, Todd, was born in 1969 on Taylor's 4th birthday! What a close family!

Our home at 1619 Prytania Street had five bars within a block of it that never closed (no closing hours were required in New Orleans for such establishments). Juke boxes sounded with regular volume, a thing to which we just got used to hearing. There were five gun fights or occasions of hand gun discharge over the five years they lived there. The family never again lived in such an exciting neighborhood. The neighborhood was along side the Mississippi River, about 16 blocks upriver from the central business district of New Orleans and the French Quarter. Lots of ship dock workers, etc. populated the area, as well as quite a number of winos residing in almost abandoned flop houses.

We moved to Saint Louis in March of 1972, purchasing a home at 7044 Northmoor Drive in the suburb of University City. It was a half a block from the Washington University campus, which had been the site of the famous World's Fair of 1904. That was the Fair featured in the musical film of "Meet Me in Saint Louis." It also was the Fair where it is claimed that the first offerings to an international market of the ice cream cone and the hamburger (which many claim comes from Athens, Texas). Suzanne's life was busy with the children, with activities of teaching, singing and participating in the Central Presbyterian Church of Clayton, Missouri, and in being a volunteering mom at the children's public elementary school in the University City School District, Flynn Park.

Though the grammar school experience with the children was very positive, public school after that was disappointing as to its quality, which led the family to enroll the children in private schools. Suzanne went back to work to help with the financial weight of private education and became a licensed realtor, dealing with residential properties. Her office was in the neighborhood in which the "Meet Me in Saint Louis" movie was filmed. This work was very fulfilling for her, with good results. It was the Ira E. Berry Real Estate firm. This firm later was subsumed into the Caldwell Banker Realtors. She pursued this till the family moved to Dallas in 1982.

In Dallas, Suzanne surrounded herself with the lives of the children and with participation in the life of Highland Park Presbyterian Church very similarly to what she did in Saint Louis, particularly with the Chancel Choir. She participated in several civic organizations, all of which she served as an elected officer. She was asked to serve as president or was groomed for a presidency in all of them. However, various reasons prevailed each time wherein she declined the privilege. However her leadership value was recognized in the Park Cities Republican Women, the Prudence Alexander Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and the Women of Rotary for the Dallas area.

She also served on the Dallas County Election Committee of Kay Bailey Hutchison in her initial bid as a U.S. Senator in the special election of spring 1993. That bid was successful and we were privileged to attend her victory celebration on election night. That was

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

the occasion when we rejoicing workers and supporters were were sitting incircles on the floor, just having a wonderful time. A man sat downnext to Suzanne and me and just hugged us over the joy of the victory. At the time he was the President of the Texas Ranger Baseball Team, but later went on to become the Governor of Texas, then the 42nd President of the United States, George W. Bush. We found him to be a very "down to earth" man as we sat on the floor with him!

For 14 years, we lived at 3829 McFarlin Boulevard, immediately behind the church, which owned the house. Though the mailing address was Dallas, actually it was located in the City of University Park. In late 1996, we purchased a home jointly with Tiffany in North Dallas at 4539 Willow Lane. As Tiffany's occasion developed to marry Steven Westmoreland in March of 1998, Suzanne and I sold our share of the house to Steve and Tiffany. Suzanne and I moved to a condo behind the Pink Wall at 8618 Baltimore to bide time until we could decide the next move. Steve and Tiffany bought our property interest.

After being in Dallas a while, Suzanne returned to her realtor profession, working with the Henry Miller Realtors. She did this through 1987. The 1990's were some restless years for the family. My work had some ups and downs, which caused reconsideration about where the family ought, in God's providence, to be. Suzanne located a church Northwest from Dallas about 50 miles away, Eagle Mountain International Church, whose worship and ministry practices beckoned her heart. With much thought and prayer, I agreed that she should unite with that church.

With my retirement on the horizon for 2004, we began looking for a residence to settle. It was desired to be out toward her new church, and an out in the country setting seemed good. After about a year and a half of Suzanne's driving for miles through the country side, the ideal place was located near the Eagle Mountain International Church. It was 10 acres in Aurora, Texas with a new small two-bedroom house at a price which his tax sheltered savings of 25 years just enabled them to acquire without any financing necessary. So, in December of 1999, we moved from the condo on Baltimore in Dallas out to Wise County, to Aurora. This is their home at this writing, and has proved to be a choice with much gratification and blessing. Suzanne has found a niche of significance in the ministry at Eagle Mountain International Church and among a growing number of new friends in Wise County. I joined the church with her when my work at Highland Park Presbyterian Church

Where we live in Wise County has really been in four different counties throughout the history of Texas. Originally it was a part of Red River County, organized March 17, 1836, the year Texas came into the United States. Clarksville was its County Seat. Subsequently, Red River was divided into five counties, adding these county names: Bowie, Fannin, Lamar and Titus.

Fannin was our county, organized December 14, 1837, with Bonham being the County Seat. Still a large area, Fannin was subdivided and added these counties:

Archer	Cooke Hunt	Wheeler	Young
Baylor	Denton King	Wichita	
Childress	Grayson Knox	Wilbarger	
Collin	Hardeman	Stonewall	
Collingsworth	Haskell	Throckmorton	

We then were in Cooke County, as of March 20, 1848, with Gainesville being the County Seat.

Then, at several different dates, Cooke subdivided into:

Clay, Jack, Montague and Wise

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Wise was organized January 23, 1856, with Decatur being the County Seat. So, Wise County was in four different counties in only the first 20 years of Texas Statehood.

Source: "Republic of Texas Second Class Certificates 1836 - 1837," compiled by Benjamin F. Purl (1904) and transcribed by Alma Nettie Wilson Barnes (1974), Limited Edition #65, San Jacinto Chapter, Daughters of the Republic of Texas, 1974, pages 257 - 264.

Roman Catholic Pope John Paul II died on Suzanne's 67th birthday, April 2, 2005. He was age 84 and was noted in many ways. He began his 26 year tenure at age 58 as the youngest Pope ever to begin that office. He became the most widely travelled Pope in history and perhaps was the most popular and revered in terms of world wide acknowledgement.

Wise County is a good place for the Sharpe's in our senior years, as Suzanne certainly is a wise lady in our partnership together and in our spiritual bond to serve our Lord.

Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess had the following children:

- i. TAYLOR MARCUS SHARPE (son of Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess) was born on Jan 26, 1965 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana, @ 7:30 PM on Tuesday night.

Notes for Taylor Marcus Sharpe:

Taylor was born just two days after England's Sir Winston Churchill died in London at age 90. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed to United States President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Taylor's half eighth cousin, once removed.

Source: http://www.bbc.co.uk/history/historic_figures/churchill_winston.shtml

Taylor Marcus Sharpe is characterized as a thoughtful and winsome child and man throughout his life. He was baptized by his Grandfather Dwight Alfred Sharpe in the spring of 1965 at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church.

This was the year that the musical movie, "My Fair Lady" won the Academy Award for the best picture of 1964. It was also the year that the very first covered professional football stadium opened, the Astrodome in Houston, Texas. The opening was attended by Texan Lyndon Johnson, who was President of the United States at the time. Taylor was born on the day of the 20th anniversary of Soviet troops liberating the Nazi concentration camps at Auschwitz and Birkenau in Poland.

Taylor attended his first Mardi Gras parade when he was three weeks old! One of the traditional parades came by our church, Canal Street Presbyterian Church, each year on a particular Sunday. The congregation brought their picnic lunches to church to enjoy eating together and to enjoy the parade after worship service.

Taylor was physically well balanced. His father, his siblings and he often played doing flips on the king size bed they had. He attended Valencia Day School over on Valence Street in uptown New Orleans when he was three. They told us that the problem was he kept jumping off the tables. We suggested to them that they just tell him he had to mind or he'd suffer consequences. They told us they didn't do school that way, so he was expelled from school when he was three.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

He next went to St. George's Episcopal School, where they knew something a little more about instructing students. He went to GardenNursery last for nursery schooling. It was operated by a couple of little old lady spinster sisters operating out of their large home in the Garden District. It was there that he made friends particularly with John Louis Valadarez, a trilingual child whose American citizen parents were native French and native Honduran, respectively. All three languages were spoken in their home, and John Louis would sometimes use all three languages in a single sentence, which made it interesting listening when he came over to play with Taylor.

His early New Orleans beginnings found him to be the only Anglo student in his first grade class at the public elementary school down in the crime-ridden and rough Irish Chanel section of town. This was called the Irish Channel, because originally it was settled by Irish immigrants in the 1800s. By our years, the demography had changed completely. His teacher, Ms. Fran Reed, was unusually gifted and did great things for Taylor's learning. She was the one who recognized his dyslexic tendencies and early solutions were sought. She was a Christian woman who was a member, with our family, at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church. Taylor did not really learn to read till the third grade. At that time, his reading took off and he read much, including the famous C. S. Lewis series, "The Tales of Narnia" several times.

In junior high, it was decided to get tutoring help for him. One of his best grammar school teachers had a husband who was a professor in French at St. Louis University. He was known to tutor at times, so he was approached. Dr. Marcus Allen said he'd do it only if Taylor paid for the services, rather than his parents! This was worked out by his having Taylor do lawn care and other household chores for their family. Dr. Allen's hobby was photography, so he taught that to Taylor as an extra. This was the genesis of Taylor's expertise in photography. This was an excellent opportunity for Taylor to develop a collegueship with a man of such strength of character, such culture and such creativity. He was a superb example of a positive male image for young Taylor and a great occasion for him to know all of those features to be seen in an African American man.

Taylor liked to help me close the election polls after elections, and got to be friends with the election clerks who worked with me. Growing out of that interest, it was arranged for him to be an election clerk for the first election after he became eligible to vote as an 18 year old. This was at the voting poll at the Our Lady of the Lourdes Elementary School on our home street, Northmoor Drive, in University City, Saint Louis County, Missouri.

Taylor developed interest in computers, and I taught him to work on them in my office evenings when work had been necessary. He was particularly good at typing and began attracting jobs to type college level papers. By the time he graduated from high school, he had typed five masters theses and one doctoral dissertation. Quite an accomplishment for such a young man, and an excellent opportunity to expose him to see just how such works of writing are composed.

The family moved to Dallas in October of his senior year of high school. He pleaded with us to allow him to finish at Chamanade, the Roman Catholic school of excellent reputation he had attended since the eighth grade. It was the oldest continuously operating secondary school in the state of Missouri. It was a hard decision for the family to make, but it was decided to let him stay. He lodged with about a half dozen families among our friends.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Though he lived with adults, he did not have the kind of hovering over his studies he would have had with us. He came and went pretty much as he decided. Because of the dyslexic condition, he had always had to work hard for his grades, which were somewhat average. The serendipity of this decision to let him finish high school in St. Louis was that he earned the highest grades of his high school career when he was left to manage his own life.

Taylor graduated from the University of Texas as a chemical engineer in 1988. His first position was in Houston, Texas with Fina Petroleum, a Dutch company. After a couple of years, he joined the staff of the U.S. Federal Government in the Environmental Protection Agency as an enforcement officer in water pollution responsibilities. His work there was very successful, and he won several awards or recognitions of accomplishments on a national scope with the EPA.

Leaving his work at the EPA, he established his own database software development business, using FileMakerPro basic software. His business as grown well in the several years it has been pursued. A serendipity for me was to learn that softball as well, and actually to work with some of his clients. It not only helped to keep my mind sharp after my 2004 retirement, it wonderful to have a creative pursuit with your son together.

His community activities have shown much of his giving character. He served as several officers, including President, of the North Texas Group of Apple Computer Users. He is on the Board of the Texas Rail Advocates. In 2016-17, he is Coordinator of the monthly meeting of FileMakerPro Developers in Dallas. While at the EPA, he taught seminars and courses for industry, including continuing education courses for the certification of attorneys in environmental law for the Texas Bar Association. He was an active member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church, having served on several committees and assisting greatly in technical and computer needs of the church, particularly in its contemporary worship services called Pursuit. He was instrumental in getting the live services of the church streamed onto the Internet for real time viewing.

All in all, he's a fine man.

141. ii. TIFFANY LENN SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess) was born on Aug 04, 1966 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She married (1) STEPHEN HOWARD DUNHAM on May 31, 1987 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on Sep 19, 1963. She married (2) STEVEN ODIS "STEVE" WESTMORELAND (son of Herbert Otis "Red" Westmoreland and Betty Katherine Covington) on Mar 21, 1998 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on Jan 06, 1962 in Durant, Oklahoma.
142. iii. TODD WITTMAN SHARPE (son of Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess) was born on Jan 26, 1969 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. He married (1) SHEILA FAYE CAPPS on Jun 30, 2001 in Playa del Carmen, Mexico. She was born on Jun 04, 1967. He married (2) CARRIE ANN MAXWELL (daughter of James Stephen "Steve" Maxwell and Frances Elaine "Elaine" Stevens) on Sep 17, 2005 in Caldwell County, Texas. She was born on Jul 13, 1978 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

120. **HARRY FRANKLIN SHARPE** (Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Aug 14, 1936 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on Sep 09, 2015 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) **BARBARA JEAN MORRIS** (daughter of Anderson F. Morris and Mary Lessie Mitchell) in 1955. She was born on Feb 19, 1937 in Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) **WANDA LEE WHARTON** on Mar 24, 1967 in Tarrant County, Texas, Certificate #022461. She was born on Aug 17, 1944 in Indianapolis, Indiana. He married (3) **JESSIE ALLINE FLOYD** on Aug 16, 1982 in Clark County, Nevada. She was born on Jul 06, 1939.

Notes for Harry Franklin Sharpe:

Harry is my first cousin. Our ancestors in common are our grandparents, Harry Seth Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles Simons. We knew them as Papa Sharpe and Mama Sharpe.

The day Harry was born (August 14, 1936) was the first anniversary of President Franklin D. Roosevelt's signing the Social Security Act into law, creating insurance and pension plans for the elderly on August 14, 1935. President Roosevelt is the half eighth cousin of Harry's and mine.

Harry, in his growing up years, was always the little man of the house, and kept himself plenty busy managing his younger brother, Johnny. Their parents labored long and hard at operating their dry cleaning and laundry business on the south side of the square in downtown Georgetown, known as Acme Cleaners & Laundry.

Shortly after entering Southwestern University in Georgetown, Harry married his high school friend, Barbara Jean Morris, in 1955, and they initially settled for a short term in Dallas, Texas, near the family of his Uncle Dwight (my dad & his family). Family responsibilities did not permit Harry to return to a college education.

Harry worked at Wyatt Food Stores on South Buckner Boulevard in the Pleasant Grove part of southeast Dallas, which was where I worked as a teenager on weekends. I am Harry's first cousin. Their first child, Steven, was born while they lived in Dallas. They later returned to Georgetown.

Harry worked most of his career in the Chevrolet automobile dealership business around Williamson and Travis Counties. He even had a successful, but somewhat brief career at telemarketing, as salesmanship was a forte of Harry's.

Harry and Barbara gave issue to four children (Steven, David, Jerry & Myra), then divorced about 1962.

Harry married Wanda Lee Wharton in California about 1966, and gave birth to April Lee. They divorced about 1967 or 1968. April Lee married Ronald McNeill, but they divorced before 2016.

Harry married Jessie Alline Floyd about 1982. At one point, Harry and Alline formally adopted the two grandchildren who were children of Steven Franklin Sharpe, to raise in their home. They are Steven Franklin Sharpe II and Melissa Sue Sharpe.

At one point in the 1990's Harry relocated to San Saba, Texas. However, that did not last

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

but about a year, and he returned to Georgetown, reclaiming his hometown. Harry was fortunate in the inheritance of some land from an estate on his mother's Eubank side of the family, which enabled him to purchase a nice little home in Georgetown to secure his future there.

He has provided to genealogical information about our grandparents and their ancestors, for which I am very grateful. His third wife, Alline, survived Harry, and attended Harry's Funeral Service September 14, 2015 with a lot of relatives from her side of the family. Suzanne and I were able to be present at Harry's funeral and grave-side service. His interment is at the IOOF Cemetery, near the Southwestern University campus in Georgetown.

Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris had the following children:

143. i. STEVEN FRANKLIN SHARPE (son of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on Jul 02, 1955 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Linda Marie Moore on May 26, 1978 in Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Sep 19, 1957.
144. ii. DAVID BRADLEY SHARPE (son of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on Jun 01, 1956 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) JERI L. MCINROE on Aug 29, 1981 in Earth County, Texas. She was born about 1961. He married (2) KATHLEEN A. MURRAY on Jun 24, 1991 in Kleberg County, Texas. She was born on Feb 12, 1958.
145. iii. JERRY NEILL SHARPE (son of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on Jan 29, 1960 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married TAMECIA ANN "TAMMY" GRICE. She was born on Mar 28, 1967. He married ANGIE.
- iv. MYRA SUSAN "SUSAN" SHARPE (daughter of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on Nov 17, 1961 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She married Timothy W. Murley on Feb 03, 1984 in Travis County, Texas. He was born in 1962.

Notes for Myra Susan "Susan" Sharpe:
Timothy and Myra bore two children.

Myra Drivers License record in 2011 indicated a residence at 130 Nell Avenue, Rockport, TX, 78382-9795.

Notes for Wanda Lee Wharton:

Her daughter, April, told me that her Mom's family background was English and French.

Harry Franklin Sharpe and Wanda Lee Wharton had the following child:

146. v. APRIL LEE SHARPE (daughter of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Wanda Lee Wharton) was born on Nov 05, 1966 in Travis County, Texas. She married Ronald "Ron" McNeill (son of McNeill) in 1996. He was born on Nov 28, 1964 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

121. **JOHN EARLE "JOHNNY" SHARPE** (Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Sep 24, 1946. He died on Feb 01, 1997 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) **PAT BECKETT** about 1970. She was born on Dec 27, 1947. He married (2) **VICKI JOHNSON** about 1965. He married (3) **WANDA** about 1985. He married (4) **MARSHA** about 1980.

Notes for John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe:

Johnny was born the year that Sir Winston Churchill delivered his famous "Iron Curtain" speech at Westminster College in Fulton, Missouri on March 5, 1946. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed, the Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Johnny's half eighth cousin.

Source: <http://history1900s.about.com/library/weekly/aa082400a.htm>

Johnny served in the U.S. Navy and was employed by Sears and Roebuck Company for 20 years before involuntary retirement in its layoffs of 1992. He was not able again to attain regular reliable work, and his terminal illness incapacitated him for quite some time.

Johnny and Harry, as brothers, inherited the family home after their mother passed away in 1988, built by their parents at 1601 Olive. Harry later sold his half to Johnny for what Harry described as far more than fair. However, some sibling strains apparently existed as Harry felt that Johnny did not adequately appreciate the opportune purchase he had made.

Johnny had had his childhood connection to the First Presbyterian Church in Georgetown, but in latter years, it had not been a focus for him. His children and their family did not associate with a church. So, as those parents did not have interest in having their child baptized, Johnny sensed a spiritual desire to have his grand child baptized, even though the parents would not be present. He was disappointed when the Presbyterian pastor tried to explain why the presenting for infant baptism was an act of parents, and not grandparents or other friends concerned for the child. Johnny discussed this with me, but I was not successful in helping Johnny to understand the import of what he was asking of the pastor.

This was viewed as rejection, and it alienated Johnny from the Presbyterian Church. However, we can rejoice in that the pastor of the St. Johns United Methodist Church developed a spiritual relationship with Johnny later that brought Johnny into that church. It is the church the old folks in town call the Swedish Methodist Church. It was this pastor who conducted Johnny's funeral service that afternoon on February 3rd, 1997, at the Gabriel's Funeral Chapel. The chapel name comes from being located between the North and the South forks of the Gabriel River. This is the river in which my father learned to swim, and probably most of the Sharpe folks of Georgetown heritage.

Late July 1995, Johnny, went to dentist with wisdom tooth trouble, and it was discovered he has bone cancer in the jaw. Survival changes given were 50/50. On September 10, 1996, Harry, his brother, phoned me to say that Johnny's jaw had swelled much, and that the cancer apparently had spread in his body. He was so close to terminal that his claim for life insurance proceeds to help with medical expenses had been honored. Harry asked me to phone Norma Jean to tell her about it, which I did that evening.

Johnny held on till February 1, 1997 before he expired. Suzanne and I attended the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

funeral February 3, along with my sister, Martha Sharpe Ehlers.

John Earle Sharpe died at age 50 years, 4 months, 7 days. Funeral was at 2:00 P.M. at The Gabriels Funeral Chapel (named for the North and South San Gabriel River forks nearby and running through Georgetown).

The Obituary in the Austin American-Statesman of February 2 reported that Johnny served in the Navy and was employed by Sears for 20 years before retirement in 1992.

Johnny was survived by his wife, Wanda of Georgetown, son Kelly and daughter Jennifer, both of Austin. Reported are step-sons Jim and T.D. Taylor, both of Georgetown, and three step-grand children, Jimmy, Larry and Jonathan (an infant) Taylor of Georgetown.

His brother is Harry Franklin Sharpe of Georgetown and three nephews Steven, David and Jerry Sharpe; and two nieces, Susan and April Sharpe.

The service was conducted by the Rev. Gary Kindley, pastor of St. John's United Methodist Church of Georgetown. Harry said that church is a growing church, just about a block or so from the large First United Methodist Church. St. John's was originally the Swedish Methodist church in town, but modern times have made a melting pot, and the young pastor is attracting a growing congregation. Johnny reportedly become acquainted with Rev. Kindley in recent years and had joined that church.

Graveside ceremonies was at the International Order of Odd Fellows Cemetery behind Southwestern University, in a plot of four spaces recently purchased jointly by Harry and Johnny about 150 yards from the plot where the other Sharp(e)'s are buried. The pall bearers included the mayor of Georgetown.

The Sharpe Georgetown plot of eight spaces contain Papa & Mama Sharpe, Dwight and Martha Sharpe; De De and Lois Sharpe; Lucy Oakley Sharp (was wife of Alfred Lansing Sharp(e), and her infant child.

The home of Johnny's final residence was at 1601 Olive Street. It went to Wanda and her children from her former marriage.

Death Notes:

Cancer, primarily of the jaw bone

Notes for Pat Beckett:

Wanda was Johnny's fourth wife. Kim and T. D. Taylor were fathered by an earlier husband of Wanda, so Kim and T. D. were Johnny's step-children.

John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe and Pat Beckett had the following children:

147. i. JENNIFER CAMILLE SHARPE (daughter of John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe and Pat Beckett) was born on Oct 12, 1972. She married AARON BRADFORD KOEHLER. He was born on Jun 28, 1976. She married UNKNOWN.
148. ii. KELLY THOMAS SHARPE (son of John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe and Pat Beckett) was born on Oct 14, 1968. He married JESSICA KNOLL. She was born on May 13, 1978.

122. **MARGARET RUTH RUNNER** (Waldo Error Runner, Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew, Cordelia¹²

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

Kellogg, Edward¹¹ Kellogg, Ephram¹⁰ Kellogg, Ephram⁹ Kellogg, Silas⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Waldo Error Runner, Charles Claude Runner) was born on Sep 01, 1909 in California. She died on Oct 16, 1992 in Monterey, California. She married **CLINTON EASTWOOD**. He was born on Jun 11, 1906. He died on Jul 21, 1970 in Monterey, California.

Notes for Clinton Eastwood:

Here are some of the U.S. statistics for the Year 1906, the year of Clinton's birthday: The average life expectancy in the U.S. was 47 years. Only 14 percent of the homes in the U.S. had a bathtub. Only 8 percent of the homes had a telephone. A three-minute call from Denver to New York City cost eleven dollars. There were only 8,000 cars in the U.S., and only 144 miles of paved roads. The maximum speed limit in most cities was 10 mph. Alabama, Mississippi, Iowa, and Tennessee were each more heavily populated than California. With a mere 1.4 million people, California was only the 21st most populous state in the Union.

The tallest structure in the world was the Eiffel Tower! The average wage in the U.S. was 22 cents per hour. The average U.S. worker made between \$200 and \$400 per year. A competent accountant could expect to earn \$2000 per year, a dentist \$2,500 per year, a veterinarian between \$1,500 and \$4,000 per year, and a mechanical engineer about \$5,000 per year. More than 95 percent of all births in the U.S. took place at HOME.

Ninety percent of all U.S. doctors had NO COLLEGE EDUCATION! Instead, they attended so-called medical schools, many of which were condemned in the press AND the government as "substandard." Sugar cost four cents a pound. Eggs were fourteen cents a dozen. Coffee was fifteen cents a pound. Most women only washed their hair once a month, and used borax or egg yolks for shampoo. Canada passed a law that prohibited poor people from entering into their country for any reason.

Five leading causes of death in the U.S. were:

1. Pneumonia and influenza
2. Tuberculosis
3. Diarrhea
4. Heart disease
5. Stroke

The American flag had 45 stars. Arizona, Oklahoma, New Mexico, Hawaii, and Alaska hadn't been admitted to the Union yet. The population of Las Vegas, Nevada, was only 30!!!!

Crossword puzzles, canned beer, and ice tea hadn't been invented yet. There was no Mother's Day or Father's Day. Two out of every 10 U.S. adults couldn't read or write. Only 6 percent of all Americans had graduated from high school. Eighteen percent of households in the U.S. had at least one full-time servant or domestic help. There were about 230 reported murders in the ENTIRE U.S.A.!

Margaret Ruth Runner and Clinton Eastwood had the following children:

- i. JEAN EASTWOOD (daughter of Clinton Eastwood and Margaret Ruth Runner) was born before 1929.
149. ii. CLINTON "CLINT" EASTWOOD (son of Clinton Eastwood and Margaret Ruth Runner) was born on May 31, 1930 in San Francisco, California. He married (1) ROXANNE TUNIS before 1964. He married (2) MAGGIE in Dec 1953. He married JACELYN REEVES. He married (4) FRANCES FISHER before 1993. He

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

married (5) DIANA RUIZ on Mar 31, 1996 in Las Vegas, Nevada. She was born about 1965. He married SONDR LOCKE. She was born in 1947.

123. **SIDNEY ANNABECCA KELLOGG** (John Benjamin Kellogg, John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Dec 10, 1859 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. She died in 1914 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. She married Lemuel Battle Whitehead (son of Battle Whitehead and Sarah Batchelor) on Jul 28, 1881 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He was born on Jul 26, 1858 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He died on Mar 01, 1930 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas.

Notes for Sidney Annabecca Kellogg:

Sidney was born the same year as French acrobat Blondin crossed Niagara Falls on a tightrope on June 30, 1859 as 5,000 spectators watched.

Source: <http://www.niagara-info.com/historic.htm#Section1c>

Sidney Annabecca Kellogg and Lemuel Battle Whitehead had the following child:

150. i. SARAH ELIZABETH WHITEHEAD (daughter of Lemuel Battle Whitehead and Sidney Annabecca Kellogg) was born on May 05, 1883. She died on Dec 30, 1943. She married Hiram Case Baker (son of Abraham Baker and Margaret Jane Runnells) on Apr 10, 1910 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He was born on Nov 09, 1869. He died on Jan 20, 1940 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas.
124. **WILLIAM CROCKETT "WILLIE" KELLOGG** (John Benjamin Kellogg, John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Apr 05, 1863 in Flatonia, Fayette County, Texas. He married Lou Emma Whitehead on Sep 23, 1884. She died on Mar 13, 1936 in Gonzales County, Texas.

Notes for William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg:

William was born the year that Ernest Thayer (8/14/1863 - 8/21/1940) was born. He is the American writer who wrote "Casey at the Bat."

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ernest_Lawrence_Thayer

William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead had the following children:

- i. JAMES AUSTIN KELLOGG (son of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). He married MYRTLE BAKER.
- ii. MAMIE KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married W.E. QUINNEY.
- iii. LIZZIE KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She died in 1890.
- iv. WILLIAM WINSTON KELLOGG (son of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). He married NAOMI VICKERS.
- v. LARUA KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married CLINT WHITESIDE. She married JOHN MILLER.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

- vi. FLORENCE KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married OSCAR VICKERS.
 - vii. EMMA KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married CHARLEY YARBROUGH.
 - viii. ORA KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married WILL ROBINSON.
 - ix. OLA KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married FRANK GLOVER.
 - x. INA MAE KELLOGG (daughter of William Crockett "Willie" Kellogg and Lou Emma Whitehead). She married BILL WHEELER.
125. **JOHN HENRY KELLOGG** (John Benjamin Kellogg, John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Mar 18, 1871 in Gonzales County, Texas. He died in 1941 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. He married Etta "Ettie" Searcy (daughter of George Searcy) on Nov 13, 1904 in Gonzales County, Texas. She was born in 1886 in Gonzales County, Texas. She died in 1958 in San Angelo, Green County, Texas.

Notes for John Henry Kellogg:

John Benjamin Kellogg was born Marc 18, 1871. Octavius Catto,African-American Republican civil rights activist, murdered by aDemocrat October 10,1871, the same year as John's birth. Born to a freed slave in Charleston South Carolina Catto moved with his family to Philadelphia as a child. He became a teacher as well as baseball pioneer. The team he formed, the Pythians, was the first team of black players to play against a white team. He volunteered to serve in the U.S. Army during the Civil War and raised a company of volunteers, but the Democrat general in charge of the area refused to accept them. Catto later joined the Pennsylvania militia, with the rank of major.

Along with Frederick Douglass and other African-American Republicans,Catto co-founded the National Equal Rights League. He was instrumental in Pennsylvania's ratification, in late 1870, of the GOP's 15th Amendment, which extended voting rights to African-Americans. During the 1871 Philadelphia municipal election, many Democrats resented and feared the fact that African-Americans could now vote. On election day, a crony of the city's Democratic Party boss gunned down Octavio Catto as he walked home from voting. The funeral, with full military honors, of Octavius Catto was the largest in Philadelphia since the rites for Abraham Lincoln six years before.

Source: <http://www.grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Octavius_Catto

John Henry Kellogg and Etta "Ettie" Searcy had the following children:

- i. JOHN KELLOGG (son of John Henry Kellogg and Etta "Ettie" Searcy).
- ii. FRANK KELLOGG (son of John Henry Kellogg and Etta "Ettie" Searcy).
- iii. DICK KELLOGG (son of John Henry Kellogg and Etta "Ettie" Searcy).

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 15

151. iv. WOODROW WILSON "WOODY" KELLOGG (son of John Henry Kellogg and Etta "Ettie" Searcy) was born on Jul 14, 1919 in Ganado, Jackson County, Texas. He died on Jun 14, 1975 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. He married Beulah Mae McManus in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. She was born on Aug 22, 1922 in Refugio, Refugio County, Texas. She died in Apr 1979 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas.
126. **EDWARD FITZGERALD DIBBLE** (Barry Dibble, Charles Augustus Dibble, Charles Philo Dibble, Philo Dibble, Sarah Patterson, Andrew Patterson, Eunice Nichols, Rachel⁷ Kellogg, Daniel⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Barry Dibble, Charles Augustus Dibble, Charles Philo Dibble, Philo Dibble, Daniel Dibble, John Dible) was born on May 30, 1915 in Minidoka Dam, Walcott Park, Idaho. He died on Dec 04, 1985 in Elkhorn, Yolo County, California. He married Florence June White Hall on Jan 10, 1948 in Redlands, California. She was born on Sep 21, 1911. She died on Sep 03, 1970 in Augusta, Kenebec County, Maine.

Notes for Edward Fitzgerald Dibble:

Edward Fitzgerald (Gerald or Jerry) Dibble (b. May 30, 1915, @ home, Minidoka Dam, near Walcott Park, Idaho). He married Florence June White Hall (her 2nd husband) on Jan 10, 1948 at Redlands, CA. Florence was born Sept 21, 1911. Jerry died Dec 4, 1985 near Elkhorn, Yolo County, CA. Florence died September 3, 1970, Augusta, Kennebec County, Maine and was buried September 8 in Redlands, CA. Edward and Florence gave issue to Janet Elizabeth Dibble.

Edward Fitzgerald Dibble and Florence June White Hall had the following child:

- i. JANET ELIZABETH DIBBLE (daughter of Edward Fitzgerald Dibble and Florence June White Hall) was born on Nov 14, 1951 in Redlands, San Bernardina County, California.

Notes for Janet Elizabeth Dibble:

Janet Dibble is my ninth cousin, once removed. We came to know her as she moved from Arizona to our area and joined our church, Eagle Mountain International Church in Fort Worth. We became fast friends and learned of our relationship through the Kellogg family line.

The ancestor in common to Janet and me is Martyn Kellogg (November 15, 1595 – 1671). Martyn was born in Great Leighs, Essex County, England, and died in Braintree, Essex County, England. Martyn's sons, Joseph and Daniel immigrated to America and are the two Kellogg sons from whom we are descended. Martyn is my eighth great grandfather, and he is Janet's ninth great grandfather.

Generation 16

127. **MARSHA COLLEEN SCULLY** (Ida Mae Buell, Williard Lincoln Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Marvin Bayard Scully) was born on Jun 14, 1940 in South Gate, California. She married (1) **DWIGHT WILLIAM COOKE** on Aug 17, 1958 in Norwalk, Los Angeles County, California. He was born on Dec 25, 1936 in Washington, D. C.. She married (2) **RICHARD GENE FREEMAN** on May 22, 1966 in San Francisco, San Francisco County, California.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Marsha Colleen Scully and Dwight William Cooke had the following children:

- i. KATHLEEN MARY COOKE (daughter of Dwight William Cooke and Marsha Colleen Scully) was born on Oct 07, 1959 in Glendale, Los Angeles County, California.
- ii. JULIA EILEEN COOKE (daughter of Dwight William Cooke and Marsha Colleen Scully) was born on Aug 21, 1961 in New Port Beach, California.

128. **KIMBERLY JAMES BUELL** (James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jul 18, 1953 in Hutchison, Reno County, Kansas. He married Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland on Nov 23, 1973 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa. She was born on Nov 09, 1954 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa.

Notes for Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland:

Barb was born the same year that the Supreme Court issued its landmark *Brown vs. Board of Education of Topeka* ruling on May 17, which declared that racially segregated public schools were inherently unequal.

Source: <http://www.watson.org/~lisa/blackhistory/early-civilrights/brown.html>

Barb lived all her growing up years in Estherville till marriage. Then, the path took them to Fort Collins, Colorado; Ames, Iowa; back to Estherville; Rapid City, South Dakota; back to Estherville; Tulsa, Oklahoma, back to Estherville; Sioux Falls, South Dakota; Renner, South Dakota.

Kimberly James Buell and Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland had the following children:

- i. MATTHEW JAMES BUELL (son of Kimberly James Buell and Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland) was born on Jun 16, 1978 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa.

Notes for Matthew James Buell:

Matthew's early education has been through a series of Christian schools: Estherville Community Christian School; Christian Center Elementary in Sioux Falls, South Dakota; Sioux Falls Christian High; and Christian Liberty Academy. He attended public high school at O'Gorman High School in Sioux Falls.

On November 11, 1993, the family moved again to a farm in Mapleton Twp., Minnehaha County, South Dakota. The farm, called "Shiloh," situated on the Big Sioux River and was 90 acres of mostly forested land.

- ii. ELLA SUZANNE BUELL (daughter of Kimberly James Buell and Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland) was born on Jun 01, 1980 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa.

Notes for Ella Suzanne Buell:

Cable News Network made its debut on the day Ella Suzanne was born.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050601.html?th&emc=th>

Ella had early education in the same Christian schools as did her brother, Matthew, as well at the same public high school.

- iii. REBECCA JO BUELL (daughter of Kimberly James Buell and Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland) was born on Oct 05, 1982 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa.

Notes for Rebecca Jo Buell:

Her early elementary education has been at the Christian Center Elementary in Sioux Falls, South Dakota.

- iv. CAROLYN ANNE BUELL (daughter of Kimberly James Buell and Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland) was born on Feb 19, 1985 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa.

- v. RACHEL RENE BUELL (daughter of Kimberly James Buell and Barbara Jo "Barb" Slingerland) was born on Apr 12, 1987 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota.

- 129. **EDMUND KEVIN BUELL** (James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jun 24, 1956 in Flandreau, Moody County, South Dakota. He married (1) **TERESA PETERS** on May 16, 1981 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota. She was born on Apr 08, 1957. He married (2) **SHERRY DAWN FOSSUM** on Jun 03, 1995 in Gull Point State Park, Okoboji, Dickinson County, Iowa.

Edmund Kevin Buell and Teresa Peters had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH ANNE BUELL (daughter of Edmund Kevin Buell and Teresa Peters) was born on Jan 30, 1982 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah.
- ii. AMANDA KATE BUELL (daughter of Edmund Kevin Buell and Teresa Peters) was born on Apr 23, 1985 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota.

Notes for Amanda Kate Buell:

On Amanda's birthday, the Coca-Cola Co. announced it was changing its secret formula for Coke. Negative public reaction forced the company to resume selling the original version.

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050423.html?th&emc=th>

- 130. **WENDY ANNE BUELL** (James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Jan 12, 1958 in Pipestone, Pipestone County, Minnesota. She married Keith Wane Schonewill on Feb 23, 1985. He was born on Feb 04,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

1950.

Notes for Wendy Anne Buell:

Wendy was born the same day as was Christiane Amanpour, who became one of the most recognized and highly distinguished international correspondents on American television.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Christiane_Amanpour

Wendy Anne Buell and Keith Wane Schonewill had the following children:

- i. SETH JAMES SCHONEWILL (son of Keith Wane Schonewill and Wendy Anne Buell) was born on Jan 24, 1987 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota.
 - ii. SARA HELENE SCHONEWILL (daughter of Keith Wane Schonewill and Wendy Anne Buell) was born on Jul 26, 1989 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota.
 - iii. ERIN RHEA SCHONEWILL (daughter of Keith Wane Schonewill and Wendy Anne Buell) was born on Jul 26, 1989 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota.
131. **KELLY JEAN BUELL** (James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, James Edmund Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Dec 15, 1959 in Estherville, Emmet County, Iowa. She married Eric David Hoiien on Apr 20, 1990 in Spirit Lake, Dickinson County, Iowa. He was born on May 14, 1958.

Kelly Jean Buell and Eric David Hoiien had the following child:

- i. RILEY JORGEN HOIEN (son of Eric David Hoiien and Kelly Jean Buell) was born on Jun 01, 1993 in Spirit Lake, Dickinson County, Iowa.
132. **MONTGOMERY ROBERT (BUELL) "MONTY" FLINSCH** (Robert Clinton Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, Laura Persia Star, Persia Shaw, Mary Kellogg Terry, Mary⁹ Kellogg, Samuel⁸ Kellogg, John⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Robert Clinton Buell, Edmund James Buell, James William Buell, William Myron Buell) was born on Nov 18, 1961 in San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. He married **SANDRA ELIZABETH SCHUTH**. She was born on Apr 21, 1965 in LaCrosse, Wisconsin.

Notes for Montgomery Robert (Buell) "Monty" Flinsch:

After Monty's father died, his mother married a Mr. James Flinsch. Monty was never formally adopted by Jim, but Monty used Flinsch as his last name in order to match his mother's remarried name. Confusion exists, because his passport indicates Buell, but Flinsch appears on his drivers license.

He pursued studies as a PhD candidate at New Mexico Technical, as of 1995, but more recent information is not available to this writer.

Montgomery Robert (Buell) "Monty" Flinsch and Sandra Elizabeth Schuth had the following

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

children:

- i. GRACE ELIZABETH UHURU FLINSCH (daughter of Montgomery Robert (Buell) "Monty" Flinsch and Sandra Elizabeth Schuth) was born on Apr 04, 1988 in Minneapolis, Hennepin County, Minnesota.

Notes for Grace Elizabeth Uhuru Flinsch:

Grace was born the year former national security aides Col. Oliver L. North and John M. Poindexter pleaded innocent to Iran-Contra charges (March 24, 1988). It is of interest that Suzanne and I met Col. North years later (March 4, 2006) where he was the keynote speaker at a banquet for the Republican Party of Denton County (Texas), held at the D/FW Airport Hyatt Hotel. Our photograph was taken with him.

Source: <http://www.nrawinningteam.com/north.html>

- ii. OLIVIA ELIZABETH AFTON FLINSCH (daughter of Montgomery Robert (Buell) "Monty" Flinsch and Sandra Elizabeth Schuth) was born on May 17, 1992 in Winona, Minnesota.

Notes for Olivia Elizabeth Afton Flinsch:

Orchestra leader Lawrence Welk died at age 89 on the day that Olivia was born.

Source: <http://www.spaceagepop.com/welk.htm>

133. **MARY HOLLAND WOODHULL** (John Frost Woodhull, Holland Sharpe, Alfred Lansing "Fred" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Frost Woodhull, Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr., Josiah Townsend Woodhull) was born on Dec 21, 1962 in San Antonio, Bexar County, TX. She married **TODD ALEXANDER**.

Notes for Mary Holland Woodhull:

Mary Holland Woodhull Alexander is my second cousin, once removed, our ancestor in common being John Elsefer Sharp, a New York State born gentleman who lived most of his life in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

After her marriage, Mary and Todd resided in Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia.

Mary Holland Woodhull and Todd Alexander had the following children:

- i. PAUL FROST ALEXANDER (son of Todd Alexander and Mary Holland Woodhull).
- ii. LAUREN HOLLAND ALEXANDER (daughter of Todd Alexander and Mary Holland Woodhull).

134. **VICKI ANN SHARPE** (Kenneth Palmer Sharpe, Donald Allen Sharpe, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Kenneth Palmer Sharpe, Donald Allen Sharpe, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born in 1943 in Illinois. She married **ROBERT L. WHIPPLE**. He was born in 1943.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Notes for Vicki Ann Sharpe:

Vicki Ann Sharpe was born the year that Aaron Copland's "Fanfare for the Common Man" was performed for the first time, by the Cincinnati Symphony Orchestra with Eugene Goossens conducting on March 12, 1943.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fanfare_for_the_Common_Man

Vicki Ann Whipple is my second cousin, once removed. She and her husband own a residential real estate company in Downers Grove, Illinois, a suburb of Chicago.

I made phone contact with her about 2004, and wrote letters to her in 2006 and 2007, but her interest in contributing to the family information did not show, as I did not hear from her. I became Facebook friends with her in 2011, as well as her daughter, Heather Whipple Reimer.

Vicki Ann Sharpe and Robert L. Whipple had the following child:

152. i. HEATHER N. WHIPPLE (daughter of Robert L. Whipple and Vicki Ann Sharpe) was born in 1972. She married MICHAEL REIMER.

135. **MARTHA LYNNE "LYNNE" EHLERS** (Martha de Noailles Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers, Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr., Hugo Ehlers, Frederich Joachim Caspay "Fritz" Ehlers) was born on Dec 30, 1950 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital, 2601 Rio Grande. She died on Oct 20, 2001 in Warner Robbins, Georgia. She married Foster Scott "Scott" Brin in Austin, Texas, St. Andrews Presbyterian Church. He was born on May 23, 1948.

Notes for Martha Lynne "Lynne" Ehlers:

Lynne was born December 30, 1950, my first niece. Her birth was in Austin, Travis County, Texas. Though she lived some in Bryan, TX, most of her growing up years were in Austin and she graduated from High School in Austin.

Lynne was a student at the University of Texas, School of Social Work, and garnered both her bachelors and her masters degree there. She always seemed to be fun loving, yet quiet and reserved. It was my pleasant surprise to see her father cite her in his letter to us of July 6, 1969 that Lynne was just finishing a run of "Guys and Dolls." She was in a group that was performing at Zilker Park Hillside Theater there in Austin, Texas. Lynne was on the stage and set design crew at age 18.

Lynne was the first student to receive a masters degree from the Graduate School of Social Work of the University of Texas whose parent had also received such degree. To add to the unusual nature of that feat, they both received their masters degrees together at the same ceremony! Her father, Vic, had been in the first class at the graduate school that began awarding masters degrees in social work.

Professionally, she was a social worker, and pursued her career in quite a number of locations, mostly in Texas and in Georgia. Before her marriage, she worked and lived a while in Dallas in the 1970's. She joined Highland Park Presbyterian Church, where I would be employed after she moved on. She lived in the same apartments on Northwest Highway, between Preston Road and Hillcrest, where at various times our children lived,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Tiffany and Todd, as well as where Suzanne and I lived before moving out to our current ranch.

While working in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, she met Foster Scott Brin, a medical student at the time. They married and gave issue to one child, Andrew.

Lynn'e professional license was #CSW001229, Clinical Social Worker under the State of Georgia Professional Counselors / Social Work / Marriage. It was issued initially October 21, 1989. Her residence listed then was 104 Harbor Drive in Warner Robins, GA, her residence at her death in October, 2001.

Lynne had several bouts with cancer over the years. She died two months short of her 50th birthday and about three months before her mother died.

Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Foster Scott "Scott" Brin:

Scott, as he uses his middle name, was raised in Florida, met Lynne in San Antonio, Texas while he was a medical student. He became a psychiatrist.

Following Lynne's death in 2001, he remarried.

Martha Lynne "Lynne" Ehlers and Foster Scott "Scott" Brin had the following child:

- i. ANDREW VICTOR BRIN (son of Foster Scott "Scott" Brin and Martha Lynne "Lynne" Ehlers) was born on Jul 08, 1989.

Notes for Andrew Victor Brin:

Andrew is a young man sensitive to the arts. By the time he hitteenage years, he was an accomplished musician, able to play severalinstruments, and had mastered the electronic keyboard. He hadresponsibility thrust upon him early as his mother passed away to thechurch triumphant when Andrew was 12. He is a mature young man withmuch potential to soar to great heights of accomplishment.

He graduated in 2007 from Warner-Robins High School (Georgia), andenrolled in Mercer College, class of 2011. I did not have contactwith Andrew after the death of his mother early in 2002. However, wemade connection again through Internet traffic when he was in college.Here is an except from his e-mail of 2008-12-19 in which he recountedsome of his past since we last had been together:

"In middle school, I was awarded the director's award (the top awardgiven to musicians in school), and four years later I was given thesame in high school along with the Louis Armstrong and Woody Hermanjazz awards (there were others too that I don't remember). One otherthat I do remember is attaining the rank of Eagle Scout. I was thewinner of the Jazz Association of Macon's Young Musician Scholarshipin 2007 and from that, I was given the opportunity to perform with myown group at their annual Jazz Festival this past October. And sincethat gig, I've been playing places all over Georgia with the sameplayers. I think we'll have a website up soon, or a email list goingaround, if you want to be a part of that...I'll definitely let youknow when

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

we get our first Texas gig."

136. **NANCY LEA EHLERS** (Martha de Noailles Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Victor Marcus "Vic" Ehlers, Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr., Hugo Ehlers, Frederick Joachim Caspay "Fritz" Ehlers) was born on Feb 26, 1956 in Bryan, Texas at St. Joseph's Hospital. She married Kevin Grady Reeves on Jun 11, 1977 in Saint Andrews Presbyterian Church, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born on Jan 14, 1956 in Augsburg, Germany.

Notes for Nancy Lea Ehlers:

Nancy Lea Ehlers was born the year that the Lerner and Loewe musical "My Fair Lady" opened on Broadway on March 15, 1956. That musical went on to become the longest running Broadway musical in its day, ending in June of 1962. It so happened that I was in New York City on business, and attended the very last stage showing of that long run.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Fair_Lady

Nancy started life with the family really holding our breaths. When she was two days old, emergency surgeons removed her right kidney that was polycystic, which means there were multiple tumors, causing the kidney to be the size of a grapefruit. She also had liver and heart problems. Her Mom, Martha, prayed that if God would just save her precious baby, she would dedicate her to full time Christian service. Martha did not share that information until the day Nancy was ordained as Minister of Word and Sacrament. Her frail little body fought back for survival and, through much prayer and excellent medical care, she survived to be the outstanding woman leader she is today.

Nancy is a sixth generation Texan! Her Mom was born in Laredo, her grandmother, Martha Dixon Chapman Shape, was born in Lufkin, her great grandmother, Margaret Lavina Abney, was born in Lufkin, her great, great, grandmother, Martha Jane Dixon, was born in San Augustine, and lastly to, her great, great, great grandfather, Judge Felix Benedict Dixon, an Ohio born man who took an oath of immigration into the Republic of Texas in May of 1841.

Though born in Bryan, Texas, most of her growing up years were in Austin, Travis County, Texas where she graduated from elementary school, Junior high, high school, and the University of Texas with a degree in Education. Their home for most of those years was at 3003 Skylark Drive in the Northwest part of Austin, near Anderson Lane and Shoal Creek. The family was active members of the Saint Andrews Presbyterian Church on Koenig Lane, a constituent congregation of the United Presbyterian Church USA (Northern Presbyterian Church) before the 1983 denominational reunion with the Presbyterian Church in the US (Southern Presbyterian Church). It was there that she married her high school sweetheart, Kevin Reeves.

She and Kevin raised three fine children. Her qualifications in education and her desire to serve in the church led her to be a dollar-a-year type staff member of her home church, in effect, serving like a director of Christian education. That experience evolved into her becoming a full time student at Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary there in Austin. She attended APTS 1988-1991, and graduated with a Master of Divinity Degree. She accepted a call as an Associate Pastor at the University Presbyterian Church there in Austin, Texas. This was so providential in God's Kingdom, for it was the church where her parents met, as students at the University of Texas, way back in 1945.

A time came after a few years of service at the University Church, when the Senior Pastor

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

took a call elsewhere and Nancy took that occasion to depart that staff and begin exploring into the possibility for a new church development out in the suburb where she and her family then lived, Round Rock, just over the Travis County line into Williamson County. From her early days in seminary, Nancy felt a passion for evangelism. During her time at University Presbyterian Church, she explored her gifts in this area, finally stepping out in faith to start a new congregation reaching out to the unchurched folks of Round Rock. This is a historic county in our family, as it is the county where my Ohio born grandfather and great uncle first settled in the late 1800's.

Mission Presbytery, the regional church authority of which she was a member as a pastor, did not have funds for her vision, nor were their particular goals for new church development focused in that area. Actually a new church in Southeast Round Rock had been part of a 10 year plan approximately a decade prior to this. When Nancy talked with the Church Development Division of the Presbytery, they were excited about her dream of reaching the unchurched, but did not have any funds. So the Presbytery gave her permission to try and see what happened. Within six months, the presbytery had recognized them as a "fellowship" and in another year they were a "new church development."

It began in their home and around the neighborhood swimming pools. For a long time, their worship time was Sunday evenings only, as the constituency was one that mostly spent weekends at one of the nearby lakes and did not come back into town till Sunday evening. Next they worshipped under a pavilion in a neighborhood park. Next they rented a house close to downtown Round Rock. Finally they purchased several acres on what was to become a strategic corner property on Gattis School Road. The property had a house on it where they worshipped for several years. The church finally was recognized by Mission Presbytery as an organized congregation and it was chartered in services in 1999. It was my privilege to participate as a member of the Presbytery Commission that conducted the chartering worship service. I read the scripture for the service. They erected the first section of their building program in 2003.

Just after the turn of the century, their church won a large prize as the most outstanding new church development in the PCUSA denomination that year, as judged by the General Assembly at its annual legislative meeting. The prize was something on the order of \$40,000. The new small and growing congregation was truly jubilant!

Nancy is passionate in her ministry and has won the hearts of a very loving congregation at Grace Presbyterian Church. You can get a glimpse of her personality through her greeting published on the church's web site:

"Welcome to Grace Presbyterian Church! We are a young congregation that was chartered by Mission Presbytery in October of 1999. With a vision 'to create a joyful community of faith that welcomes all people to share their faith and doubts while celebrating the gospel of Jesus Christ through worship, study and service,' we have encouraged one another to discover and use their unique God-given gifts. The year 2003 has been an exciting one for our church family as we have been constructing our new facility. In November we completed the first stage, a multipurpose building to be used for worship, education, and fellowship activities. But not only have we been building a physical church home, we have been building a church family. Our congregation enthusiastically gathers for mission outreach projects, while also meeting to study the scriptures and discover their message for us today. Each week on Sunday we come together to worship God and celebrate the countless ways in which we have been blessed. Whether you are a lifelong Presbyterian, someone new to the Christian walk, or someone who is exploring their faith and doubts, we encourage you to visit us in our new building. We would love for you to join us as we grow in our life of faith here in Round Rock."

Nancy is more than just the pastor of Grace Presbyterian Church. Kevin and all three of

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

their children have had some much to do with various kinds of participation and leadership for the development of that congregation that I think of them as the pastoring family for the church. She has carried on another fine chapter of Christian commitment that so often has appeared in our family lineage and to which I am blessed to give emphasis.

Now that her children are essentially out of the nest (all are married), she was living her transportation dream by driving a two-seater Audi TT foreign sports car convertible of a while! It was a special sight to see in the church parking lot! That, too, has worn away to more traditional transportation now.

Notes for Kevin Grady Reeves:

Kevin was born in Augsburg, Germany, son of a career military man. They retired to Austin, Travis County, Texas as Kevin entered high school. Nancy and Kevin met when Kevin's family joined St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church and they soon began dating.

Kevin owns a glass and roofing company in Round Rock. He is very active at Grace Presbyterian where he is an Elder and he plays the bass guitar in the praise band. He has also taught Disciple Bible Study and various classes for kids of all ages. He also serves on the Emmaus board for their area, often working on Walk to Emmaus Teams.

Nancy Lea Ehlers and Kevin Grady Reeves had the following children:

153. i. MATTHEW SCOTT "MATT" REEVES (son of Kevin Grady Reeves and Nancy Lea Ehlers) was born on May 15, 1980 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married Elizabeth Kay "Libby" Henderson (daughter of David Arlen Yeakley and Celeste Hope) on Jun 22, 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Feb 20, 1981.
- ii. CHRISTOPHER THOMAS "CHRIS" REEVES (son of Kevin Grady Reeves and Nancy Lea Ehlers) was born on Sep 11, 1982. He married Sarah Alexis Shaney (daughter of Gaylen Lee Shaney and Maria "Pat" Patricia) on Jul 02, 2005 in First Presbyterian Church, 104 South Twelfth Street, McAllen, Hidalgo County, Texas. She was born on May 01, 1984.

Notes for Christopher Thomas "Chris" Reeves:

Christopher's first notable profile in the public domain was the selection of him for a photograph promoting information about the Texas Drivers License Division to be on posters all over the state! This was in 1984 when Christopher was two years old. For one thing, it was posted in every office in the State where people went to renew their driver's license. This is documented in his father's letter of April 25, 1984 generally sent to all the family for the purposes of updating them on Vic's cancer situation.

Christopher is a seventh generation Texan. In 2005, he graduated from the University of Texas at Austin, Travis County, Texas in Computer Science. During college, he worked part-time designing web pages and doing programming for a gaming resource company. Just prior to his marriage, Chris landed a job in the computer industry that enabled them to live in the Austin area for the time being.

Chris' courtship of Sarah went back a little more than three years before their wedding. He was giving leadership in a Conference Planning Committee at the Presbyterian Conference Center in the Hill Country of Texas in Kerr County, known as Mo Ranch. It so happened that Sarah was a member of

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

that planning team as well, and apparently they later made more plans than just for the conference!

154. iii. VICTORIA LEA "VICKY" REEVES (daughter of Kevin Grady Reeves and Nancy Lea Ehlers) was born on Aug 10, 1985. She married Ian Llanas on Apr 21, 2012 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.
137. **MARK ANDREW JUMPER** (Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on May 01, 1954 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital at its former location in the 2600 block of Rio Grande. He married Ginger Lou Jones (daughter of Jones) on Nov 23, 1991 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church.. She was born on Dec 23, 1958 in Orlando, Florida.

Notes for Mark Andrew Jumper:

Mark Andrew Jumper was born in the same Austin hospital as was his first cousin, Martha Lynne Ehlers. It was just across the street from where I later lived a few years later in a rooming house while I was a student at the University of Texas. Actually that rooming house was the home in which my brother-in-law, Victor (Vic) Marcus Ehlers, Jr. was raised, and his widowed mother still lived there as my landlady in my college days. From 1959 till 1961, I paid \$25 per month to have that upstairs bedroom as home, along with two other guys in other bedrooms.

Mark learned to play the violin in his grammar school days, but he never fiddled around with it much after that. He ultimately was the best bow for Ginger, his future wife, and he really did not fiddle around too much.

His secondary education was in Saint Louis County, Missouri. He lost his mother to cancer while he was in college.

After graduating from Oral Roberts University (Tulsa, Oklahoma) and Columbia Theological Seminary (Decatur, Georgia - a Presbyterian institution), he was pastor of a Presbyterian Church in Bay Saint Louis, Mississippi, down on the Gulf Coast. Subsequently, he entered the Chaplaincy in the United States Navy. He was based in a number of places in the Pacific and in the United States.

A hobby of his, developed in his military years, was sky diving. He broke a hip (or some important bone) in a fall once, but otherwise came through the military life unscathed.

Mark excelled as a father (he had to, with all those children). His skills as a clergyman became recognized as he grew and honed these skills in the ministry. In the steps of his father, he was a good and strong preacher. One of his years in the military, he was acclaimed the top Chaplain for the year! A practice he followed with his seven children was to have a private breakfast out at a nice place for each of their birthdays. He was good at developing ways like that to be a good father.

Thought his military assignments kept Mark living far and wide across the nation and the world, he did a good job of keeping in touch with our part of the family, for which we always were appreciative. In April 2006, he paid a visit to Peter, his brother, in Carrollton, Texas, near where we live (about 60 miles away). So, we had occasion for Suzanne and I, along

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

with our son, Taylor, to visit in the home of Peter and Nancy in Carrollton. Later, Mark and Nancy came out to our little ranch house for an evening of really good family catching up while Peter had to head off to San Antonio for his military duty.

At this stage of life, Mark was about to retire from the Navy after 24 years (20 years active duty and four years reserve duty). He was in the process of seeking a call to serve an Evangelical Presbyterian Church. At this time, he was concluding his military career as the Commander in charge of Chaplains at the Coast Guard Academy in Connecticut.

Sometime in the 1995 - 1997 era (I really forget when), Mark received recognition in being nominated for Navy Chaplain of the Year (nominated from 12 chaplains in chaplaincy, one of 12 nominees from about 1,000 Navy chaplains). Well, I think you can see that we can feel proud and blessed to have a family member recognized for such good work in an organization as important as the United States Navy Chaplaincy.

Mark's description of his work toward the end of his career: "I was a Staff Chaplain there (US Coast Guard Academy), and also the Protestant Pastor of the U.S. Coast Guard Memorial Chapel. That assignment was from January 2004 through September 2005. Since October 2005, I have been a Staff Chaplain and Special Projects Officer at the Naval Chaplains School, Newport, Rhode Island."

Mark left some material for me about his history that had been composed in this process of various church committees interviewing him, and I lay out here his composition of his history in the Presbyterian church. I quote it word for word:

"Baptized by maternal grandfather, the Rev. Dwight A. Sharpe (PCUS) at Christ Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Houston, Texas, 1954 (Brazos Presbytery). Father, the Rev. Andrew A. Jumper, had just graduated from Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary (PCUS) and was the newly ordained pastor of that church 1962-1970. Confirmed, 1967. Attended Presbytery and Synod camps in Texas and New Mexico, and Montreat (NC) youth conference.

"Member, Central Presbyterian Church (PCUS), St. Louis, Missouri, 1970-1982. Attended Presbytery camps in Missouri, and Montreat youth conferences.

"(Student, University of Missouri, Columbia, 1972-1973)

"Came under care of Southeast Missouri Presbytery (PCUS) as a candidate for the Gospel ministry, Spring 1973. Advisors: Andrew Jumper, 1973-1980 and Bill Flannagan, 1980-1982.

"Submitted term paper, "Politics in the Southern Presbyterian Church" for political science class at the University of Missouri, Columbia, Spring 1973.

"Attended 1973 PCUS General Assembly, Fort Worth, Texas, as an observer.

"Served on Lay Renewal Mission at First Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Osceola, Arkansas, Summer 1973 (Bob Fenn, Coordinator).

"(Student, Oral Roberts University, 1973-1978; Bachelor of Arts, History, 1978)

"Member, Presbyterian Charismatic Communion (PCC) (later Presbyterian and Reformed Renewal Ministries International [PRRMI]), 1974-1990.

"Affiliate Member, First Presbyterian Church (UPCUSA), Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1973-1974 (Bill Wiseman, Pastor).

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

"Affiliate Member, John Knox Presbyterian Church (UPCUSA), Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1974-1975 (Scottie Griffin, Pastor). Taught college Sunday School class.

"Youth Pastor, Westminster Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Cape Girardeau, Missouri, Summer 1975 (Bill McCutchen, Pastor).

"Youth Advisory Participant, 1975 PCUS General Assembly, Charlotte, North Carolina. Elected Chairperson of Youth Caucus, addressed Assembly, and led closing prayer for an Assembly session.

"Participant, Christ Presbyterian Church (RPCES), Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1975-1977 (Bob Petterson, Pastor).

"Intern Pastor, Potosi Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Potosi, Missouri, Summer 1976.

"Represented Covenant Fellowship of Presbyterians working with Youth Advisory Participants at 1976 PCUS General Assembly, Tuscaloosa, Alabama.

"Named by Moderator Jules Spach to serve on PCUS General Assembly Ad Interim Committee on the Church and Higher Education, Atlanta, Georgia, 1976-1977.

"(Worked at Mallinckrodt Pharmaceuticals, St. Louis, Missouri, Winter/Spring 1977. Worked selling books door to door, Northwest Georgia, living in Bremen, Summer 1977.)

"Participant, Chapel Woods Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Decatur, Georgia, Summer 1977 (Chuck McGowan, Pastor).

"(Returned to ORU, Fall 1977.)

"Submitted senior thesis for history major, "Presbyterians North and South" (addressing history, process and prospects of reunion) at Oral Roberts University, December 1977.

"Enrolled Columbia Theological Seminary (PCUS), Decatur, Georgia, February 1978.

"Affiliate Member, First Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Atlanta, Georgia, 1978-1982 (Paul Eckel, Pastor). Participant in singles ministry. Member, choir. Occasional supply teaching Sunday School and preaching at weekday services.

"Youth Pastor, Westminster Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Hattiesburg, Mississippi, Summer 1978 (John Dudley, Pastor).

"Youth Pastor, First Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Cedartown, Georgia, 1979 -1980 (Sam Harris, Pastor).

"Sported Georgia automobile license tag, "PRESBY", 1979-1982.

"Preached at various PCUS churches (and one EPC (Rome) in Georgia, 1980-1982.

"Editor, The Seminary Cistern, an Evangelical magazine for Presbyterian seminarians, sponsored by the Covenant Fellowship of Presbyterians and producing one issue, 1980.

"(Left seminary campus for one year of supervised ministry credits, 1980-1981.)

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Intern Pastor, Georgetown Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Savannah, Georgia, Summer 1980.

"Intern Pastor for Pineville Presbyterian Church (PCUS), Pass Christian, Mississippi and also for Diamondhead Community Church (PCUS) (new church development), Bay St. Louis, Mississippi, 1980 - 1981 (Dwynn Mounger, Advisor). Pineville church built new fellowship hall, Winter 1981. Diamondhead church purchased land, Spring 1981; was chartered with 67 members and built its first building, Fall 1981.

"(Returned to Columbia Theological Seminary, Fall 1981.)

"Endorsed by Presbyterian Council for Chaplains to serve as a Navy Chaplain, Fall 1981.

"Received Master of Divinity, Columbia Theological Seminary (PCUS), May 1982.

"Ordained by South Mississippi Presbytery (PCUS), June 1982.

"Pastor, Diamondhead Community Church (PCUS, then PCUSA), Bay St. Louis, Mississippi, 1982-1985. Exceeded 100 members in 1985.

"Participant at First Presbyterian Church (UPCUSA), Newport, Rhode Island during Navy Chaplains School, Summer 1982 (Tyler Johnson, Pastor).

"Served in South Mississippi Presbytery (PCUS then PCUSA) as follows:

"Preached and taught in various congregations.

"Member and sometime Clerk, Special Administrative Commission on Withdrawing Churches, 1983. Drew the unfortunate duty of debating R.C. Sproul (he won)!

"Chairman, Special Disciplinary Committee (re. Helena Presbyterian Church), 1983.

"Recording Clerk for Presbytery, 1984-1985.

"Moderator, Committee on National and International Mission, 1984-1985.

"Moderator, PCA Response Committee (re. McComb, Mississippi), 1985.

"(Entered active duty service as a Naval chaplain, September 1985. Served with the Third Marine Division, Okinawa, Japan, 1985-1986.)

"Enjoyed the fellowship of South Korean Presbyterians: at Young Nak Presbyterian Church (the world's largest Presbyterian congregation) in Seoul, 1985; and in the countryside, 1986.

"Called and convened fellowship meeting of about a dozen Presbyterian chaplains and missionaries on Okinawa--whimsically named the "Presbytery of Okinawa"--1986.

"(Assigned to Naval Hospital, Bethesda, Maryland, 1986-1988.)

"Participant, National Presbyterian Church (PCUSA), Washington, DC, 1986-1988 (Louis Evans, Jr., Pastor).

"Corresponding Member, National Capital Presbytery (PCUSA), 1986-1988. Preached at various PCUSA congregations in Maryland and Virginia.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

"Participant, Fourth Presbyterian Church (EPC), Bethesda, Maryland, 1986-1988 (Rob Norris, Pastor). Participant in singles ministry. Chairman, Refugee Resettlement Committee, 1987-1988.

"(Assigned to Navy Family Service Center, then Naval Air Station, Agana, Guam, 1988-1990.)

"Enjoyed fellowship with pastor and people of Faith Reformed Presbyterian Church (CRC), Agana, Guam, 1988-1990 (Neil Culbertson, Pastor).

"Taught youth Confirmation course for the Protestant Congregation at the Chapel of the Good Shepherd, NAS Agana, Guam. The youth received membership in National Presbyterian Church (PCUSA), Washington, DC.

"(Assigned to USS LEYTE GULF (CG 55), home ported in Mayport, Florida, 1990-1993, including service in Operations Desert Shield and Desert Storm.)

"Participant, Highlands Presbyterian Church (PCUSA), Jacksonville, Florida, 1990-1992 (Don Harris, Pastor). Member, choir.

"Enjoyed fellowship of French Reformed believers in Marseilles, France, Spring 1991.

"Addressed Presbyterian Chaplains Retreat re: experiences in Operations Desert Shield and Desert Storm, Golden, Colorado, Summer 1991. Informed Endorser of possible transfer to EPC.

"Married the former Ginger Lou Jones at Central Presbyterian Church (EPC), St. Louis, Missouri, November 1991. Officiants, Andrew Jumper (EPC), John Pope (PCUSA) and Bill Gothard (Bible Church). Ginger joined Central the day after our wedding and maintains her permanent membership with that congregation during our nomadic military service.

"Participant, Ponte Vedra Presbyterian Church (PCA), Ponte Vedra, Florida, 1992-1993 (A. B. Scott, Pastor).

"Daughter Christina Joy baptized by John Pope (PCUSA) on USS LEYTE GULF (CG 55) in Mayport, Florida, 1992.

"Transferred my ordination to the Evangelical Presbyterian Church (Florida Presbytery) from the Presbyterian Church (U.S.A.) (Mississippi Presbytery), May 1993.

"(Assigned to Chaplain Advanced Course in Newport, Rhode Island, 1993-1994.)

"Preached at CRC churches in Connecticut and Massachusetts, and a PCUSA church in Providence, Rhode Island, 1993-1994.

"Son Andrew Albert II baptized by Tim Brewer (EPC) at Central Presbyterian Church (EPC), St. Louis, Missouri, 1994 during that congregation's 150th anniversary celebration.

"Chairman of standing committee on Ministerial Vocations at 1994 EPC General Assembly, Pompano Beach, Florida.

"(Assigned to Naval Air Station, Dallas, Texas and Naval Air Station Joint Reserve Base, Fort Worth, Texas, 1994-1997.)

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

"Transferred presbytery membership to Central South Presbytery (EPC), Fall 1994. Member, Ministerial Committee, 1995-1997 (Chairman Bob Petterson, then Sandy Wilson).

"Participant (evening services) and occasional preacher, Cross Pointe Community Church (EPC), Carrollton, Texas, 1994-1997 (Rhett Payne, Pastor).

"Daughter Caroline Grace baptized by Rhett Payne (EPC) at Cross Pointe Community Church (EPC), Carrollton, Texas, 1995.

"Son Jonathan Mark baptized by cousin Nancy Reeves (PCUSA) at the Chapel, Naval Air Station Joint Reserve Base, Fort Worth, Texas, 1996.

"Chairman, Chaplains Subcommittee and member, General Assembly Ministerial Vocation Committee (EPC), Livonia, Michigan, 1996-2002 (Bill Moore, Chairman). As the EPC's Assistant Endorser for Chaplains (under Endorser Ed Davis), addressed the General Assembly in 1996, 1997 and 1999. Represented the EPC at the National Conference on Ministry to the Armed Forces (NCMAF) and the Endorsers Conference for Veterans Affairs Chaplaincy (ECVAC) in Washington, DC in 1997, 1998, 1999, and 2000..

"Preacher, five-day Lay Renewal Mission, Trinity Presbyterian Church (EPC), Florence, South Carolina, November 1996 (Bob Fenn, Coordinator; Bill Meyer, Pastor).

"(Assigned to Seventh Coast Guard District, Miami, Florida, 1997-2000.)

"Transferred presbytery membership to Florida Presbytery (EPC), Fall 1997. Preached at several churches throughout the presbytery.

"Participant, First Presbyterian Church (EPC), Homestead, Florida, 1997-2001 (Bob Hess, Pastor). Taught Sunday School (adult Bible survey course; youth Confirmation course) and preached on occasion.

"Attended dedication of the Andrew Jumper Graduate Theological Center (IPB) in the John Calvin Building at the Mackenzie Presbyterian Institute in San Paulo, Brazil, July 1998. My son, Andrew Albert Jumper II, namesake of my father, pulled the curtain from the name plaque as part of the inaugural ceremony.

"Son David Joseph baptized by Bob Hess (EPC) at First Presbyterian Church (EPC), Homestead, Florida, 1998.

"Elected by the Presbytery of Florida (EPC) to serve on the EPC General Assembly's Ad Interim Committee dealing with the church's nature, mission and future, October 1999.

"Elected Moderator, the Presbytery of Florida (EPC), for a one-year term, October 1999.

"Daughter Bonnie Fay baptized by myself at First Presbyterian Church (EPC), Homestead, Florida, 2000.

"(Assigned as first Director of CREDO Center of Excellence, Navy Region Northeast, Naval Submarine Base New London, Groton, Connecticut, 2001-2004.)

"Member, Presbytery of the East (EPC), 2001 - present.

"Member, Committee on Ministry, Class of 2007 (Chairman George Yates).

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

"Participant, St. Andrew Presbyterian Church (PCUSA), Groton, Connecticut, 2001-2004 (Mark Porizky, Pastor). Sang in choir, preached on occasion.

"Daughter Elizabeth Anne (named after my mother) baptized by Mark Porizky (PCUSA) at St. Andrew Presbyterian Church (PCUSA), Groton, Connecticut, 2002.

"Occasional attendance, Covenant Presbyterian Church (PCA), Ledyard, Connecticut, 2001 - present (Greg Pilato, Pastor). Preached on occasion.

"(Assigned to U.S. Coast Guard Academy, New London, Connecticut, 2004-2005.)

"Preached at Ward Evangelical Presbyterian Church (EPC) for Memorial Day weekend, 2003 and 2005.

"(Assigned to the Naval Chaplains School, Newport, Rhode Island, 2005-2006.)

"Our family has committed to be regular participants at Covenant Presbyterian Church (PCA), Ledyard, CT. We expect our children to be examined for Christian experience and received as associate members.

Notes for Ginger Lou Jones:

Ginger was a Florida girl. While in her 30's, she was the administrative assistant for Bill Gothard, a man who headed up a Christian teaching ministry through a series of seminars, typically in large auditoriums or sports stadiums. It was known as "Basic Youth Conflicts," and thousands of people would attend at a time, meeting in large convention centers and stadiums. She was doing this work when she and Mark met.

Ginger is an endless resource for creativity, and her small stature did not reflect the strength and stamina she had in being a marvelous wife and mother. She particularly excelled by home schooling their children. She has been an endless source of reference for our own daughter, Tiffany, the mother of five children whom she also is homeschooling.

Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones had the following children:

- i. CHRISTINA JOY JUMPER (daughter of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on Jul 17, 1992 in Jacksonville, Florida (Baptist Hospital).
- ii. ANDREW ALBERT JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on Feb 02, 1994 in Newport, Rhode Island (Newport Hospital). He married Abigail Ranada "Abby" Villaranda on Aug 12, 2017 in Virginia Beach, Virginia.
- iii. CAROLINE GRACE JUMPER (daughter of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on May 22, 1995 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Caroline Grace Jumper:

Caroline was born on the 254th anniversary of the issuing of the very first life insurance policy in America. It was issued by the Presbyterian Ministers Fund!

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050522.html?th&emc=th>

Caroline, like her brother, Jonathan, is a seventh generation Texan. That heritage goes back to her great, great, great, great grandfather, Ohio born Felix Benedict Dixon, who migrated to Texas and took an immigration oath in 1841 in San Augustine County, Texas.

- iv. JONATHAN MARK JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on Sep 11, 1996 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Jonathan Mark Jumper:

Jonathan, like his sister, Caroline, is a seventh generation Texan. That heritage goes back to his great, great, great, great grandfather, Ohio born Felix Benedict Dixon, who migrated to Texas and took an immigration oath in 1841 in San Augustine County, Texas.

- v. DAVID JOSEPH JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on Jun 27, 1998 in Miami, Dade County, Florida (Jackson Memorial Hospital).

Notes for David Joseph Jumper:

David was born at 10:46 PM on Saturday after 13 hours of labor.

- vi. BONNIE FAY JUMPER (daughter of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on Jun 01, 2000 in Miami, Dade County, Florida (Jackson Memorial Hospital).

- vii. ELIZABETH ANNE JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on May 14, 2002 in New London, Connecticut, at the Lawrence & Memorial Hospital.

Notes for Elizabeth Anne Jumper:

Elizabeth was named for her grand mother who graduated to heaven almost 29 years earlier.

She was the flower girl on June 27, 2008 for the wedding of Samuel Adam Robertson, her first cousin, once removed, and Jennifer (Jen) Lynn Rains in Medford, Oregon.

Elizabeth and her Mom, Ginger LouJones Jumper, attended the wedding to represent the Chicago area Jumpers.

138. **PETER SHARPE JUMPER** (Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on Apr 04, 1956 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married Nancy Louise Robinson (daughter of Frank Arlin

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Robinson and Marian Irene "Irene" Snow) on Jul 29, 1978 in Raytown, Missouri, a suburb of Kansas City, at the Raytown Christian Church. She was born on Dec 04, 1955 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.

Notes for Peter Sharpe Jumper:

Peter was born the month that actress Grace Kelly was married on April 19, 1956 to Prince Rainier of Monaco.

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000038/bio>

Peter began his education in Lubbock, Texas and his secondary education was in Saint Louis County, Missouri. During his college days, one of the interesting labors he undertook was the paving of driveways. Needless to say, he was often tarred, but fortunately not feathered! In fact, this was an endeavor he did in partnership with his wife to be, Nancy Robinson, whom he met in college, the University of Missouri in Columbia.

Born the very same day as was Peter was writer-producer David E. Kelly.

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0005082/>

Peter was born the year that the Lerner and Loewe musical "My Fair Lady" opened on Broadway on March 15, 1956. That musical went on to become the longest running Broadway musical in its day, ending in June of 1962. It so happened that I was in New York City on business and attended the very last showing of that long run.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Fair_Lady

Peter achieved a bachelors and a masters degree in social work and counseling. He also was trained as a pilot in the United States Air Force, serving later in the Air National Guard. He, Nancy and the boys moved to the Dallas suburb of Richardson, Texas about 1990. He worked at several positions in his field of social work, then was called to active duty in 2001.

In 2003, he returned to his family in Richardson, Texas where he took up a new position for a company as a pilot and also as a personnel manager ... a real blend of his experiences and expertise. He was unfortunate to contract a malignancy. However, he was fortunate to be in the military on that occasion, so the Government medical care took care of all the provision and expense for it. He concluded the experience with a clean bill of health.

Peter and their family have been active members and leaders in the Cross Pointe Community Church, Carrollton, Dallas County, Texas. Peter has served several times as an elected elder in that congregation. It is a constituent member of the Evangelical Presbyterian Church denomination, a development off the former United Presbyterian Church, USA. Peter's father gave leadership to the forming of that denomination circa 1980.

Along the way, Peter established quite a career in the United States Air Force. He entered the USAF Reserves in Missouri and trained to be a jet fighter pilot. He served some active duty from time to time, but most of his service has been in the Reserves. He was honored with the promotion to Colonel, which was celebrated on March 30, 2007 in the Alamo Hall just behind the famous Alamo of Texas history about its fight to become a new nation. Suzanne and I, and much of his immediate family, were able to attend. It was quite a day of honor for Peter and for his family.

About 2010, he changed positions to fly for Dynamic Aviation, which began to include international traffic.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Notes for Nancy Louise Robinson:

Nancy was born just three days after 42 year old African American Rosa Parks sparked the effective beginning in the United States of the Civil Rights Movement on December 1, 1955 in Montgomery, Alabama by refusing to relinquish her seat on the bus in the "whites only" section of the front. Ms. Parks died October 24, 2005, recognized as a national hero.

Source:<http://www.madtimes.com/mwe.html>

Nancy grew up in Kansas City, Missouri, in a suburb named Ray Town. She met her husband, Peter, in college at the University of Missouri in Columbia.

Before their marriage, they partnered in an asphaltting of driveways business in the college summers. Boy, did they need cleaning at the end of the day! One summer, Nancy lived in our home, in University City, St. Louis County, Missouri, and was a roommate with our daughter, Tiffany.

After the family relocated to Richardson, Texas, a northern suburb of Dallas, Nancy worked at several positions, which included a position as an office manager for Acoustic Dimensions, a really high tech sound technology design company that does sound system projects over the world, including one in the Vatican in Rome. They did a system in 2003-2004 at Highland Park Presbyterian Church in Dallas where I served on the staff for a 22 years.

The family moved to Carrollton, Texas, another Dallas suburb, in September 2005, and have enjoyed the new home, while beginning to experience the beginnings of empty nest syndrome quite pleasantly. Both sons worked their ways through college.

Peter Sharpe Jumper and Nancy Louise Robinson had the following children:

155. i. BENJAMIN DAVID JUMPER (son of Peter Sharpe Jumper and Nancy Louise Robinson) was born on Jan 18, 1984 in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. He married Kelley Elizabeth Carroll (daughter of Stephen Michael Carroll and Lori Ann Carroll) on Dec 11, 2010 in Denton Bible Church, 1910 E. University Blvd., Denton, TX. She was born on May 18, 1988.
 156. ii. DANIEL SHARPE JUMPER (son of Peter Sharpe Jumper and Nancy Louise Robinson) was born on Apr 06, 1987 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri. He married Lois Elizabeth McCormack (daughter of Terry Joseph McCormack and Aline Frances Cates) on Jun 06, 2009 in Cisco, Eastland, Texas, USA. She was born on Jul 02, 1987.
139. **KATHRYN ELIZABETH JUMPER** (Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg) was born on Jun 14, 1958 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas at Baylor Hospital. She married Gary Edward Carlton (son of Mr. Carlton and Patty Eaton) on Apr 30, 1983 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyteian Church.. He was born on Oct 29, 1957 in Gainesville, Alachua County, Florida.

Notes for Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Kathy shares birthdays with famed author, Harriet Beecher Stowe (born in 1811), the American writer of "Uncle Tom's Cabin," a book that stirred deep public sentiment about the plight of African Americans chained by slavery.

Kathy was born at Baylor Hospital in Dallas while her father was pastor of the West Shore Presbyterian Church. The family lived in Lubbock, Texas circa 1963-1970, then moved to St. Louis County, Mo. Kathy graduated from Parkway Central Senior High School in Chesterfield on June 4, 1976. She graduated from the University of Missouri in December, 1980, majoring in Fashion Merchandising in the Department of Clothing & Textiles in the School of Home Economics.

From Kathy's own words, "My career is as a wife, mother and volunteer extraordinaire! But before that, my first real job after college was in sales for Xerox Corp. After marriage and kids, I only took occasional part-time jobs in sales, substitute teaching, clerical ...whatever. As a volunteer, I was very involved in Girl Scouts, helping at the kids' schools, President of the Parent/Teacher organization at one school for two years, and very involved in all sorts of church activities."

Kathy married her brother's Air Force fellow pilot, Gary Carlton, and they lived initially in Enid, Oklahoma. Subsequently they lived a few years in the Phillipine Islands while being based at Clark Air Force Base. Upon returning to the United States, the family located in Colorado Springs, Colorado, where their daughters went through their schooling years. Gary assumed a civilian pilot's position flying for the US Government, and occasionally is called to active service. His flying expertise are the very large transport jets for the moving of military equipment and quantities of soldiers.

Notes for Gary Edward Carlton:

Gary graduated from Bucholz Senior High School in June, 1975. He graduated from Santa Fe Community College with an Associate of Science and Pre-Advertising major in May of 1977. He graduated from the University of Florida in Gainesville with a degree in Advertising from the School of Journalism in December, 1979.

His military career is reflected in his graduation from Officer Training School, USAF in April, 1982. He graduated USAF Pilot Training at Vance AFB, Oklahoma (Enid, Oklahoma) in April, 1983. He served as an Instructor Pilot for T-37's at Vance Air Force Base. Then served as a C-130 pilot at Clark Air Force Base, The Philippines (which no longer exists), and left active duty in March, 1990.

His United States Air Force Reserve activities began in April 1990 as an Air Reserve Technician (ART). This is a position in which he really is a full time civil servant at his reserve unit in his capacity as a Reservist C-130. His first ART was at the 64th TAS in Chicago Illinois Reserve Unit. Then he transferred to what is now the 731st ALS at the Reserve unit in Colorado Springs, Colorado in 1998, his current rank is Major and he is an Aircraft Commander, Instructor Pilot and an Evaluator Pilot in the C-130 aircraft. The 731st was activated for Desert Shield and Desert Storm (the Gulf War in 1990).

Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper and Gary Edward Carlton had the following children:

- i. LAURA ELIZABETH CARLTON (daughter of Gary Edward Carlton and Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper) was born on Sep 06, 1985 in Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma. She married Corbin J. Lambeth (son of Larry Lambeth and Cathy) on Jun 17, 2006 in Cuchara, Colorado. He was born about 1978.

Notes for Laura Elizabeth Carlton:

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Laura was born at St. Mary's Hospital, September 6, 1985. When she was in the 8th grade, she did a long distance telephone interview on October 28, 1998, with me for a family interest project for her schoolwork.

She and Corbin gave birth to their first child, a daughter, in 2015.

- ii. EMILY ANNE CARLTON (daughter of Gary Edward Carlton and Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper) was born on Apr 27, 1988 in Clark AFB, Angeles City, the Republic of the Philippines.

Notes for Emily Anne Carlton:

Emily shares the same birthday as Ulysses S. Grant, the 18th president of the United States, who was born in Point Pleasant, Ohio in 1822. She also shares a famous birthday, with Samuel Morse (4/27/1791 -4/2/1872), the American painter and developer of the telegraph and its code of dots and dashes. I think that's why Emily is such a dashing character, and dot's right!

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20040427.html>

The very next month after Emily was born, President Ronald Reagan began his first visit to the Soviet Union as he arrived in Moscow for a superpower summit with Soviet leader Mikhail S. Gorbachev.

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050529.html?th&emc=th>

140. **CAROL ANNE JUMPER** (Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on Feb 05, 1960 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, Baylor Hospital. She married Bruce Alan Robertson (son of Newton Jasper Robertson and Leona May Campbell) on Aug 09, 1980 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church. He was born on Oct 23, 1956 in Saint Louis, Missouri.

Notes for Carol Anne Jumper:

Carol Anne Jumper was born February 2, 1960 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, Baylor Hospital. Carol's middle name, Anne, is her mother's middle name. She is a wonderful and inspiring niece. Her early school growing up years were in Lubbock, Texas. Her secondary education was in Saint Louis County. Her college education, at the University of Missouri in Columbia, Missouri, prepared her for the high school teaching profession.

The United States Census reported our nation's population the year of Carol's birth to be about 179,245,000. U. S. President Dwight D. Eisenhower, in his annual State of the Union message to Congress, proclaimed that 1960 promised to be the most prosperous year in our history. He projected a \$200,000,000 surplus in the Government Budget! However, the AFL-CIO Labor Union Council proclaimed that rescission loomed on our horizons. Our flag of the United States became a 50 star flag in 1960, recognizing the 1959 entrance into the union of the State of Hawaii. "Ben Hur" was the Academy Award winner for best movie in 1960 and its star, Charles Heston, was best actor. And most sadly, Casey Stengel, manager of the New York Yankee baseball team since 1949 was fired!

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Source: Encyclopedia of American Facts & Dates, Gorton Carruth, 8th edition, Harper & Row, Publishers, New York, 1987, pages 615-622

Her veterinarian husband, Bruce, established his practice in Fulton, Missouri, where Carol settled in on a long and successful teaching career in the public high school there. In time, the family acquired two hundred seventy five acres of farmland and raised cattle, among other agricultural pursuits. They are very active in the Baptist Church.

Bruce was ordained as a deacon and they both held leadership positions in several areas (e.g. Sunday School directors/teachers, Stewardship Chairman, Trustee Chairman, Personnel Committee Chair, etc.). At one point Carol was considered a staff member, in that the church paid her for leading choruses with guitar on Sunday mornings in the early service.

Carol mastered a number of athletic skills, leading her to coach and to hunt wild game. Some of Carol's hobbies were being an avid photographer and songwriter. Along with writing songs for weddings, funerals, or other special occasions, she was commissioned by their church to write an anthem for the 40th anniversary of the church's founding.

In terms of coaching, she coached the boys in soccer and baseball for several years and was head volleyball coach at Fulton High School, where she taught Biology and Genetics. Carol began at FHS in 1984, with a 4-year hiatus to stay at home with the boys when they were younger. She also worked part-time at Bruce's clinic during those four years.

Carol writes of her time in meeting Bruce: "I attended the University of Missouri-Columbia on volleyball scholarship and originally was a pre-vet major. During the 2nd semester of my freshman year, I happened to have a General Psychology class with a handsome senior guy named Bruce Robertson. Bruce had attended the University of Missouri Saint Louis and transferred to the University of Missouri to finish his degree and was applying to veterinarian school. He was accepted that spring, by the way!

"He happened to see me on campus one day and, recognizing me from class, came up to talk and walked me to my next class. We ended up dating all summer, since we were both from St. Louis, and the dating continued into the fall semester. The fall of 1979, I returned to Mizzou (local nomenclature for the University of Missouri) as a sophomore and Bruce began his first year of vet school. On the autumnal equinox in 1979, Bruce Robertson proposed marriage to me (and I promptly accepted!). The next summer, on the date of my mother's birthday, we were married by my father at Central Presbyterian Church on August 9, 1980. During my sophomore year I had changed my major to Science Education, and I graduated on May 15, 1982 from the University of Missouri-Columbia with a Bachelor of Science in Education with lifetime certification to teach Biology and Chemistry. (NOTE: I continued to play volleyball on scholarship all four years at Mizzou). While Bruce finished his last year of vet school, I taught at Hallsville High School."

Carol speaks to us in 2004, the year they became empty nesters:

"I continue to teach at Fulton High School and thorough enjoy the students and teachers there! This year is a little easier with only two preparations (Honors Biology and Honors Genetics) and smaller class sizes. This past school year, I was honored to be chosen third quarter as the 'Teacher of the Quarter.' Along with farm work, I kept busy this summer as I accepted an invitation to be one of the Master Teachers at the Summer Institute for Genetics at the University of Missouri (a two-week intensive program for high school teachers). We had a wonderful summer vacation to see my sister, Amy, and her family in New York and my brother, Mark, and his family in Connecticut. The biggest change has come in the way of being empty nesters this fall. You know, we miss the boys, but it is kind

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

of fun to enter this new state of life! It has been exciting to see them go off to college. They have grown into fine young men!! Change has also come with me no longer coaching volleyball. I am currently looking into working on a Masters in Biology at the University of Missouri, something I put off while the boys were home. We'll see if that works out. I still enjoy leading music at church and hunting/fishing on the farm. I also purchased a nice digital camera to take that hobby to a new level."

In the family's Christmas letter of 2005, Carol shares with us that she was named "Teacher of the Year" for the Fulton (Missouri) Public Schools! WOW, what an accomplishment! That same year, she was chosen as the one from Missouri for a Fellowship working in the summer of 2006 with researchers in plant genetics. Her genetics classes and the work they did was featured in the Winter 2006 issue of "School and Community" magazine. Growing out of all this, Carol was then enrolled in the Missouri University Masters of Science Education program, taking classes in the evenings. She said it was interesting being a coed after so many years, and at the same time and campus as her younger son, Jeff.

In the family's 2008 Christmas Letter, Carol reported finishing her Masters in Education degree from the University of Missouri in August. She continues her many years on the faculty at the high school in Fulton, Missouri, having served for quite some time now as Department Chairman. She plays guitar at various worship and praise services, as well as doing occasional composition of original music. Photography also is a passion for her, and she follows it with presentations at professional conferences.

Notes for Bruce Alan Robertson:

Bruce was born on the same day as an anti-Stalinist revolt began in Hungary. This was the same day as American Jazz singer Dianne Reeves was born and that American Country & Western singer Dwight Yoakam was born.

Bruce and Carol met while they both were students at the University of Missouri. He became a Doctor of Veterinary Medicine.

He was native to Missouri, and they spent most of their married life in and near Fulton, Missouri. They maintained a near-by working farm where they lived, and he operated Midwest Veterinary Clinic in Fulton. His work there was long tenured and successful. In 2004, he took on a partner who purchased 25% of the clinic, Dr. Cindy Vedder, thus making Bruce's work load much more manageable.

Bruce provided active leadership in their local Baptist Church, including serving the office of Deacon.

Carol Anne Jumper and Bruce Alan Robertson had the following children:

- i. SAMUEL ADAM ROBERTSON (son of Bruce Alan Robertson and Carol Anne Jumper) was born on Nov 15, 1983 in Boone Hospital in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri. He died on Jul 07, 2012 in Lodon, England. He married Jennifer Lynn "Jen" Rains (daughter of Larry Rains and Malinda) on Jun 27, 2008 in Medford, Oregon at the Voorhies Mansion at Eden Valley Orchards at 6:00 PM.

Notes for Samuel Adam Robertson:

Sam was quite active in sports during high school: football, basketball and baseball. Both he and his brother, Jeff, were inducted into the National Honor Society, and were outstanding students. Sam was awarded a scholarship from the Kingdom Pilots Association (in Callaway County,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Missouri) towards flying lessons and eventually earned his Private Pilot's License while in high school.

Sam was appointed to the United States Air Force Academy, which truly is an honor to him and to his family. He was one of 1,200 accepted out of 16,400 applicants! In the summer of 2005, Sam earned his jump wings (parachuting), spent two weeks in England and learned how to SCUBA dive. He served as an instructor pilot for gliders (that's airplanes with no engines!) at the Academy.

On May 31, 2006, Sam graduated with a Bachelor of Science degree in Natural Sciences with an emphasis in Physics, and was commissioned as a 2nd Lieutenant in the United States Air Force. After graduation, he reported to Laughlin Air Force Base (AFB) in Del Rio, Texas for Undergraduate Pilot Training (UPT). He successfully completed training in the T-6 (propeller plane) and the T-38 (jet engine plane). He was the Top Stick award winner in his T-6 UPT group. Based on his performance and abilities shown in UPT, he was then selected to fly the F-15 (fighter jet). He was assigned F-15 training at Tyndall AFB near Panama City, Florida, which began soon after his 2008 wedding.

Sam met Miss Jennifer (Jen) Rains in the spring of 2007. At the time, Jen was teaching Kindergarten in the Medford, Oregon, area. They established a long-distance relationship that would blossom over the months. On October 6, 2007, Sam made a surprise visit to Jacksonville, Oregon, to meet Jen at the park across the street from her apartment. He made elaborate plans, with the assistance of her parents, to greet her under the tree where they spent their first afternoon together in this park. Unbeknownst to him, a local charity organization had reserved the park for a walk-a-thon fundraising event. Undeterred by the large crowd, Sam went through with his plan. Once Jen arrived at the park, Sam greeted her and, in proper fashion on one knee, proposed to her in front of a large, cheering crowd complete with radio announcer! Of course, she said, "Yes!"

After their wedding on June 27, 2008, they resided in Del Rio, Texas, until Sam received orders to Tyndall Air Force Base, Florida before the year end. Sam's training there is the F-15 fighter jet.

Sam was stationed at a US Air Force base in England (he's a jet fighter pilot). He and Jen were living there when they attended a Bible study one day. A blood clot in his lung caused his passing out and caused his almost immediate death. This was the first time they had visited this Bible study, so the new friends were greeted with quite a shock.

His parents went to England to help Jen with the services and the transition for her back to the U.S. This happen just weeks following their second wedding anniversary, which they had celebrated with a trip to Greece. His first memorial service is July 14 in England at Lakenheth Air Force Base (US). The plans were for a second memorial service in his hometown, Fulton, Missouri. Visitation was on August 6 and the service on August 7. Lastly, a graveside service was in Medford, Oregon, where he is interred, August 11. Jen returned home there, living where her parents are and where she grew up.

157. ii. JEFFREY ALAN ROBERTSON (son of Bruce Alan Robertson and Carol Anne Jumper) was born on Dec 18, 1985 in Boone Hospital in Columbia, Boone

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

County, Missouri. He married Emily Sutterfield (daughter of Thomas "Tom" Sutterfield and Johanna) on Feb 28, 2009 in Saint Louis County, Missouri.

141. **TIFFANY LENN SHARPE** (Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Aug 04, 1966 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She married (1) **STEPHEN HOWARD DUNHAM** on May 31, 1987 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on Sep 19, 1963. She married (2) **STEVEN ODIS "STEVE" WESTMORELAND** (son of Herbert Otis "Red" Westmoreland and Betty Katherine Covington) on Mar 21, 1998 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on Jan 06, 1962 in Durant, Oklahoma.

Notes for Tiffany Lenn Sharpe:

My daughter, Tiffany Lenn Sharpe, born on a Thursday night, August 4, 1966, was less than one year old when our family located in the crime-ridden inner city part of New Orleans, where, as her parents, we were involved in the starting of a ministry began by Canal Street Presbyterian Church where we were members.

It was May of 1967 that we moved, and that month was when the 100 millionth telephone was installed in the United States. It was when the Presbyterian Church in the U.S. (the Northern Presbyterian Church) adopted "The Confession of 1967," the first confessional document adopted by Presbyterians since the Westminster Confession of Faith was adopted in England in 1647. It also was the first major document in that denomination that signaled the trends toward theological liberalism that began to disrupt that church from the 1970's on into the 21st Century.

Tiffany was born on the 65th birthday of jazz musician Louis Armstrong. It also was the 66th birthday of Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon, "The Queen Mother" of current day Monarch, Queen Elizabeth. The Queen Mother is Tiffany's 33rd cousin, once removed, and Queen Elizabeth is Tiffany's 34th cousin.

Tiffany's early years were spent on glass-strewn sidewalks and in a rough neighborhood where there were five bars within a block of our house, and they never had closing hours. Her cute appearance drew the attentions of men who worked on the wharfs, painters and general drifters, some of which were graduates of the criminal justice system, or who were destined to it. Her last year in that neighborhood was her kindergarten year in the public school. The students were almost all African American children. She was one of two Anglo students in her class.

The public swimming pools in New Orleans were closed in those days, a plan to avoid racial conflicts and tensions. We joined the Jewish Community Center, so swimming lessons would be available to our children. This was an excellent organization located on Saint Charles Avenue in Uptown New Orleans and we received wonderful treatment. This was our first experience relating to people of the Jewish community, and it was very positive.

The family's St. Louis experience, beginning in March, 1972, provided a wonderful environment for her. Flynn Park Elementary School was a model school, and Tiffany excelled there in many ways. Actually, the family lived in a St. Louis suburb, named University City. Her spirit of competitiveness began to show when she became a member of the coed soccer team. I believe these were the years of the 4th through the 6th grades.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Flynn Park School was virtually all Anglo students. However, the student body was 50% Jewish families. This was the family's second exposure to Jewish ways and people to any great extent, which was a very positive experience.

Junior high experience was not as appreciated as the Flynn Park times. There were many students from culturally and economically deprived families and 80% of the students were African American, many from welfare families. The academic standards were greatly reduced. For example, all the accelerated advanced courses were discontinued, because they were populated almost exclusively by Anglo students. This situation was a key reason that Tiffany and her brother, Taylor, were withdrawn from that junior high school and put into private schools.

Tiffany attended Visitation High School in Saint Louis County, Missouri, a Roman Catholic school, before the family moved to Dallas. In Dallas, at Highland Park High School, she accomplished excellent grades and was a member of the Lads & Lassies Chorale group (quite an elite group at the school). Tiffany learned to play some musical instruments, and took small rolls in community Broadway musicals, such as "Fiddler on the Roof." In fact, that musical was an occasion where all five members of our family had roles.

Tiffany began college at the University of Texas at Austin. She transferred a number of times during her college career, and attended various community colleges in the summers, a total of five in number. She graduated as an Accounting Major at the University of Texas at Dallas, with a cum laude designation. Tiffany's whole educational career was accentuated with consistently high grades.

After college, she earned her Certified Public Accounting status passing all three sections in a first-time setting. This was somewhat unusual. Often applicants take the three sections separately.

She was married in 1987 to Stephen Howard Dunham, whose family was from the church where I was on its staff. They had no children and divorced in 1990.

Tiffany worked in Dallas initially at Coopers and Lybrand, one of the major national accounting firms. Later that firm moved her to Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, where she became a member of the Shady Side Presbyterian Church.

She returned to Dallas, having been recruited by Ryan and Collins, a new CPA firm whose principals she had know earlier at Coopers and Lybrand. That firm worked exclusively in sales tax problem resolvment and represented its clients before state boards. These presentations were in order to document why no fine or a much lesser fine should be levied their client in that case. The firm was remunerated usually as a percent of whatever it saved the client. Both the firm and Tiffany did very well, and I called them accounting bounty hunters!

On October 20, 1997, providence had Tiffany meet Steve Odis (Steve) Westmoreland. It was the right combination for the two of them. Actually, 12 days after meeting (November 1), they decided to become married, and they married March 21(151 days later) the following year. We did not know at the time, but subsequent research has allowed us to realize that Steve and Tiffany are 34th cousins, four times removed to each other before they married! The ancestor in common for them was Eystein Glumralvarsson, a man of Norway (a Viking) who lived in the 800s AD.

Most children move out of the family house when they marry. Not so with Tiffany. She and Steve purchased the house from us, and we moved out while they were on their honeymoon! Now, you have to say that an unusual exchange took place!

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

After Katherine (Katie) Michelle Westmoreland, her first child, was born, and just before John (Jack) David Westmoreland arrived, she "retired" from being a high profile professional woman, and took up the higher requirements of being a domestic engineer ... a stay at home mother, raising the finest of children. Her forte in life really excelled in her role as a mother. She brought new meaning to excellence in domestic engineering as she raised her family. Of course, her husband, Steve, certainly enabled much accomplishment in their partnership in the home.

In 2001, the family moved to Southlake, Texas, a suburban community particularly convenient to the Dallas/Fort Worth Airport from where Steve flew as an American Airlines pilot. They joined the Church at the Cross, a Baptist Church nearby in Grapevine, Texas where they became quite active in participating and in giving leadership.

When Katie reached the age to be in kindergarten, Tiffany began to Home School her, which continued as Jack came along, etc. The family became connected with a large network of other Home School families which did many activities together. Ultimately all five children were students in the Westmoreland Country Day School!

In 2006, the family sold their Southlake home and leased a home in nearby Grapevine for a year, with plans to find acreage in Wise County, near where we live, and to build or buy a new home there. That was accomplished when they purchased a 29 acre place with an unfinished home, which was less than 3 miles from our home!

Subsequently, their little farm grew in activity and improvements, updating the home and becoming a working farm with as many as a couple dozen goats (some milkers), about 100 chickens, around 10 cats and I believe three dogs!

They were members of the Aurora Baptist Church for a while, then joined a large church in Southlake, Gateway Church, a church with four locations and about 25,000 members!

The Home Schooling by that time had become quite sophisticated. They attended classes one day a week under a curriculum named "Classical Conversations." It is an education in the classics of world history, with a rich integration of Christian presence in civilization. They learn foreign languages and do such radical things as to diagram sentences! The other days of the week are spent on pursuing what was introduced in the weekly class. Parents are used as instructors, and a really talented set is in this configuration. Lots of memory work is used, and the children are really quite impressive as accomplished students.

Notes for Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland:

Steve was raised in Platte City, Missouri. He had an early engineering type interest and particularly was drawn to flight. He acquired a pilot's license as a teenager. He graduated from the University of Missouri with a degree in mechanical engineering and served as a jet fighter pilot for the Navy Air Force.

He shared a birthday with the long-tenured Speaker of the House of the United States Congress, Mr. Sam Rayburn, born in 1882. Sam, a revered leader in the Democratic Part of his day, died in November, 1963, the year after Steve was born. Actually, I was a student at Austin College in Sherman, Texas when the school dedicated its new Chapel in the fall of 1957, and Mr. Sam (as he was called) was the keynote speaker for the occasion. The school was located in his Congressional District.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050106.html?th>

Steve's young life had his focus on wanting to fly early on. After graduating from the University of Missouri, he became a Navy Jet Fighter Pilot. Though he did not do it regularly, he did need to learn to land on an aircraft carrier, which he says is quite a challenge as a pilot! We came to realize that he was stationed in Meridian, Mississippi for a while when our family would visit relatives in Macon, Mississippi regularly, just some 60 miles away. Tiffany were so close, yet still so far apart just yet.

His post-military pilot experience began at American Airlines. There was a furlough time from there that he spent at Kitty Hawk Air Lines, a freight carrier based in North Carolina. Later he returned to American Airlines. He did a lot of domestic flights as well as some international flights. Later, he qualified for the large aircraft and did much more world scope travel.

I was so excited when Steve's Mother showed me that their genealogical line went through English King Edward I, who also is in my family line. The result is that Tiffany and Steve are a married couple who also are 34th cousins, four times removed! Steve turns out to be the 24th great grandson of King Edward I, whereas Tiffany is the King's 12th cousin, 24 times removed. So, we are pleased that Tiffany enhanced the reputation of our Sharpe family by marrying into a direct lineage royal family!

Actually, the ancestor in common to Steve and Tiffany is a Norwiegn Viking named Eystein Glumra Ivarsson, who was Earl or Jarl of the Uplands about the year 810 AD. Eystein is the ancestor the Abney's have in common with the line of William the Conqueror. Earl of Hendemarken; 'the Noisy,' aka Eyestein of ORKNEY. Eystein Glumra Ivarsson is the 25th great grandfather of the first President of the United States, General George Washington. Ivarsson is my 32nd great grandfather.

In addition, Steve is the 42nd great grandson of King Charlemagne the Great. The connection with English King Edward I makes him a 33rd cousin, five times removed in relation to me. He is the 30th great grandson to King William I, known better as William the Conqueror.

Steve and Tiffany joined the Church at the Cross, a Baptist Church in the Fort Worth suburb, Southlake, and became very active participants and leaders. Steve was on a team of church members who went to the NewOrleans, Louisiana area to feed displaced people who were victims of Hurricane Katrina in September 2005.

Steve is very talented with his hands and is an excellent carpenter and handy man around the house. He has constructed several pieces of their furniture. On top of that, he has a great sense of what it is to be a husband and father. Sometimes I watch him with his children and think that he is a much better dad that I was. I am truly blessed to have him as a son-in-law.

Tiffany Lenn Sharpe and Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland had the following children:

- i. KATHERINE MICHELLE "KATIE" WESTMORELAND (daughter of Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on Jan 17, 1999 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for Katherine Michelle "Katie" Westmoreland:

Katie's birth was at 6:40 PM at St. Vincent's de Paul's Hospital. The delivery physician was Dr. Anthony (Tony) Maxi, a jovial, bearded, laid-back man who sported a pair of cowboy boots for the delivery. Katie's father, Steve, along with Katie's grandmother, Suzanne Boggess Sharpe, were present and

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

assisting all during the delivery. Steve's parents, Herb and Betty Westmoreland, along with me, spent a watchful time out in the waiting room. Tiffany's water broke circa 6:00 AM that Sunday morning. Steve & Tiffany checked into the hospital about 8:00 AM. Suzanne and I arrived by 9:00 AM. Herb and Betty were phoned early that morning at their Platte City, Missouri home, hopped a plane and arrived a little after 4:00 PM that afternoon. God's grace and blessings was obvious with such a safe, smooth and successful occasion.

Katie was born on the same birthday as was historically famous Benjamin Franklin, born in 1880 in Boston, Massachusetts. It also is the anniversary of the day that the patent for the first cable car was filed in San Francisco, California in 1871.

Source: <http://memory.loc.gov/ammem/today/today.html>

Katie progressed in her growth and maturity along the lines typical of a first child. Her sharpness and grasp for things were clearly evident from early stages. Swimming lessons began about age two and shortly thereafter were gymnastic classes and ballet classes. She appeared in various roles at church and school plays and performances.

With Katie's dad being an American Airlines pilot, the family could travel without charge for air fare. And so, Katie travelled widely across the nation, having visited on both sea coasts before she was a year old!

In the summer of 2003, when Katie was four and a half, she took her first trip without her parents and siblings. Grandmother Sharpe and Papa Sharpe took her on the 13 hour 600 mile drive from Texas to the family farm near Macon, Mississippi to visit Great Grandfather Thomas Shelton (T.S.) Boggess, Jr. Katie loved being on the farm, and spent many hours in outdoor activities, causing her to sleep in till about 8:00 AM each morning, a good hour or two later than her at home routine.

In the Christmas season of 2003 and 2004, Katie had minor roles in the local community's production of the "Nutcracker Suite."

Home schooling began in 2004 with Katie and her results always amazed her family. Here's a story her Mom told me in March of 2005 when Katie was age six:

"Katie and I were reading last night the creation story out of my Bible. I guess that most of her knowledge of the creation story up to this point was from storybooks or from kid versions of the Bible, so order of events had not posed any problems yet. We got to the day when God created the birds and the fish and Katie asked, 'How did God know what they were?'"

"Being only half as smart as Katie, I didn't understand what the problem was. In case you are equally challenged, here was her thought process: Since Adam named the animals, and Adam wasn't created yet, how could God know that the creatures He had just created were named 'birds' and 'fish'?"

Wow! What a mind!

- ii. JOHN DAVID "JACK" WESTMORELAND (son of Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on Jul 27, 2000 in Dallas, Dallas County,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Texas.

Notes for John David "Jack" Westmoreland:

Jack has a number of identifiable immigrants to America who preceded him. He is the 10th great grandson of English immigrant Robert Bogges who came about 1650. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Plymouth Colony Gov. William Bradford who came in 1620. He is the seventh great grandson of German immigrant Jacob A. Scherp who came in 1710. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Joseph Kellogg who came about 1650. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Dannett Abney who came before 1692. Jack is the seventh's great grandson of English immigrants Thomas and John Eubank before 1715. He is the ninth great grandson of French immigrant Jean De Jarnette who arrived before 1765. Jack's very oldest ancestor of whom we have information on his Mother's side of the family is a Norwegian Viking, Halfdan Vanha Sveidasson, the Jarl (Earl) of the Uplands, born about 750 AD, who is Jack's 36th great grandfather. On Jack's Father's side of the family, the oldest ancestor is Godwulf, born about 80 AD, who is Jack's 65th great grandfather.

John David Westmoreland, destined to be called Jack, arrived in good fashion, born at RHD Hospital in North Dallas, delivered by Dr. Maxi, Katie's deliverer. The Westmoreland grandparents and Suzanne were present with Steve and Tiffany for this hot July delivery. Papa Sharpe, as I am called by my grandchildren, was on a genealogical trip to Kentucky with Great Grand Dad Bogges at the time ... the Bogges Family Association. All of us rejoiced at the arrival of the second born of our family in the new millennium under their family tree.

Jack's character is exemplified as a happy and joyful boy, full of curiosity. He, no doubt, will be a thoughtful scientist, like his namesake Uncle David Westmoreland. And, certainly, he will become a pilot after his father's profession.

Jack was born on the 47th anniversary of the signing of the Korean War armistice at Panmunjom, ending three years of fighting. The Korean War Veterans Memorial was dedicated July 27, 1995 in Washington, D.C., by President Bill Clinton and South Korean President Kim Young-sam.

Another historically important anniversary on his July 27 day of birth was the 1694 founding of the Bank of England. One of the founding members of the Board of Directors was Sir Thomas Abney, who is Jack's fourth cousin, ten times removed. Sir Thomas was elected Lord Mayor of London, serving as early as 1690 and certainly in 1700 and 1701. He served on the City Council as senior alderman the rest of his life, which concluded February 6, 1722.

And the really significant anniversary on Jack's birth date is the 1940 anniversary of Bugs Bunny, the Walt Disney character who made his debut in the Warner Brothers animated cartoon "A Wild Hare."

On Jack's birthday in 2003, Comedian Bob Hope died in Toluca Lake, Calif., at age 100. That same day, Lance Armstrong won a record-tying fifth straight title in the Tour de France. He went on to win his record-setting seventh straight win July 24, 2005.

Jack's birthday was really selected on purpose! July 27 was selected as the

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

day to induce his delivery so his birthday would be 7-27. His father used to fly the Boeing 727 airplane at Kitty Hawk Air Freight Lines out of North Carolina. Of course, his father's main pilot career has been with American Airlines.

Here is a narrative that Jack's Mom sent us about his first communion:

"Last weekend, our church served communion. We include Katie and Jack in communion, but this is only Jack's second time to take communion at church.

"So I decided to give them a refresher course on communion before bringing them into the sanctuary. I read out of 1 Corinthians 11:17+. What stuck in Jack's mind was the penalty of taking communion when you are unworthy. While I was talking about the importance of communion, Jack started crying.

"I instantly ran to his comfort, and he said, "It's just that no one told me this before. What is going to happen to me?" Evidently, the last time he took communion, he did not know to examine himself before participating, and he was worried he would bring judgment and sickness on all of us.

"I told him that God knows his heart, and that his heart is pure, so there is no judgment. But what a sweet kid! The last time he took communion had to be over six months ago - - it was when we still lived in Grapevine."

I'd say that Tiffany and Steve are bringing up their children in the correct nurture and admonition of the Lord, for which Suzanne and I are very pleased and grateful.

- iii. LILY TAYLOR WESTMORELAND (daughter of Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on Apr 15, 2002 in Coppell, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for Lily Taylor Westmoreland:

Lily, the first of the twins to be delivered, was greeted, as usual, by Dr. Maxi, along with the usual trailing family members, including Grandmother Sharpe who actually lent a hand in the process. Suzanne and Dr. Maxi may become a team!

- iv. SARAH TODD WESTMORELAND (daughter of Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on Apr 15, 2002 in Coppell, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for Sarah Todd Westmoreland:

Sarah followed Lily in the introduction to the new world, greeted by Dr. Maxi and Grandmother Sharpe. It's of interest to note that later, in 2004, Suzanne became a patient of Dr. Maxi. So, it's all in the family!

- v. SAMUEL LEE WESTMORELAND (son of Steven Odis "Steve" Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on Jun 12, 2007 in Grapevine, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Samuel Lee Westmoreland:

We first heard the gender of Samuel Westmoreland, our grandson, on February 5, 2007 when his parents had a visit to the doctor. My

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

wife, Suzanne, stayed with the other four children back at home. We all were gladdened with the news of a boy on the way, which works toward evening the gender balance in the Westmoreland family!

142. **TODD WITTMAN SHARPE** (Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Dwight Albert "D. A" Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jan 26, 1969 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. He married (1) **SHEILA FAYE CAPPS** on Jun 30, 2001 in Playa del Carmen, Mexico. She was born on Jun 04, 1967. He married (2) **CARRIE ANN MAXWELL** (daughter of James Stephen "Steve" Maxwell and Frances Elaine "Elaine" Stevens) on Sep 17, 2005 in Caldwell County, Texas. She was born on Jul 13, 1978 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Todd Wittman Sharpe:

Todd was born 8 pounds, 1 ounce, Sunday morning, 3:35 AM at Touro Infirmary, 3501 Prytania, New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. He was delivered by Dr. George Frank Sustendah, Jr. (05-16-1917 to 10-06-1988). He was a fine Roman Catholic physician who delivered all three of our Presbyterian children in that Jewish hospital! All is well for ecumenism.

Todd was always a technical child in the family. He excelled at investigating things and finding solutions. That explains his college major as mechanical engineer. He also developed the most musically of the family's three children.

He began his life in 1969 six days before Richard Nixon assumed the Presidency of the United States. It was the year that New York Governor Nelson A. Rockefeller donated his collection of primitive art to the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York City. Todd's fourth granduncle, Johann Phillip Rockefeller, was also the fourth grand uncle of Gov. Rockefeller, who later became Vice President of the United States. Todd was born on the day of the 24th anniversary of Soviet troops liberating the Nazi concentration camps at Auschwitz and Birkenau in Poland. Finally, he was born in the year that "Sesame Street" made its debut on PBS (November 10).

His tenure in New Orleans was short-lived. On March 15, 1972, the family moved north for his Father's newly recruited job. While the family lived in University City, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Todd attended Flynn Park Elementary School. He attended Central School for the Young Years at Central Presbyterian Church in Clayton, Missouri, where the family were members.

Todd was taught piano by his mother the first couple of years in grammar school. He learned a little about playing several wind instruments. He became quite accomplished at improvising music for his and the family's personal enjoyment. One interesting time was when the Junior High Department of our church scheduled an amateur music contest. He had no intention to enter the competition, but on the night of the event, his peers prevailed upon him. So, he played a piece on which he lately had been practicing. *Chariots of Fire* was the theme song of the 1981 British movie by that name, which won four Academy Awards 1982, including best movie. Without advanced special preparation for the contest, Todd took first place in the competition! Boy, were we all proud of him!

The family moved again in October 1982, this time to University Park, Dallas County, Texas. This is a suburb of the City of Dallas. His Father was recruited again for another position.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Todd was a member of the prestigious chorale group at Highland Park High School in University Park, Texas, the Lads & Lassies, following in his sister's steps in that group. During his college student days, he learned to play the pipe organ at Highland Park Presbyterian Church (5,400 pipes) under the tutelage of Dr. E. Davis Wortman, II. He took parts in community Broadway musicals, including dancing in the bottle dance in *Fiddler on the Roof*. He also had roles in *Sound of Music* and the *Unsinkable Molly Brown*.

During high school summer, he traveled to the Dominican Republic on a mission work trip. He also visited England with a youth chorale group from Highland Park Presbyterian Church. He happened to be on the curbside with his telephoto lens camera when Queen Elizabeth's parade of cars going across the city came by. He captured a wonderful close photographic shot of the queen for the family album. At the time, Todd was not aware of the discovery we made a few years later, that Queen Elizabeth is related to our family. She's my 33rd cousin, once removed, meaning she's twice removed to Todd.

Todd achieved good grades in high school, and won the \$1,000 scholarship voted each year by the faculty for a graduating college-bound senior. He graduated in the class of 1987.

Todd's basic self confidence and sense of trying always to do the right thing really showed in some dark days. He was charged with a crime growing out of a tussle with a couple of boys who'd attacked him. The family rallied around Todd, and we all respect him for the character by which he bore this heavy burden. The events were covered extensively in newspapers over the year before being resolved. The TV local news highlighted the trial's not guilty verdict on the broadcast that evening, June 24, 1988 [my 49th birthday]. The story was the front page headline of the Saturday morning newspaper, *The Dallas Times Herald*.

Todd went on to accomplish good results as an engineer. He worked on the maintenance staff at Highland Park Presbyterian Church during his late high school and his college summers. He graduated in December 1991 as a mechanical engineer from the University of Texas at Austin. His masters Degree was earned at the University of Texas at Arlington. Finished in December 1995, walked for his degree in 1996. He did significant work toward a Ph. D. degree at the University of Texas at Arlington, but stopped short of completing. He sensed he wanted to get at the working world and, not intending to go into teaching, he would not need that degree.

He did show aptitude at teaching in graduate school by being an instructor for mature engineers coming back to the graduate school for continuing education. One project in the graduate school was his team creating a mechanical robot to be used in the manufacture of weapons systems, such as rocket launchers, missiles, etc. In the course of that work, he earned his name being on a patent for a complicated universal joint used in the robot.

The 1991 Christmas that he graduated from his undergraduate work in college was spent in South Africa. His roommate Mick, was born there of British and Dutch parentage. By the college years of these boys, Mick's parents had moved to Australia. However, a family reunion had been scheduled in South Africa and Todd was delighted to be invited. Our family purchased a 600 mm telephoto lens for Todd's Nikon camera as a graduation present, and he captured some marvelous scenery and wildlife pictures. He spent about six weeks there, coming and going by spending a few days in Amsterdam. In those days, American airlines were not permitted by our government to fly to South Africa, as an objection to that nation's racial policies. So, Todd had to travel there through Europe.

Todd received his Masters of science and mechanical engineering in the fall of 1994 at the University of Texas at Arlington. His worked awhile on a doctoral study was only for a

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

couple of years. In 1997, he spent a month touring Europe, renting a motorcycle for much of the way. He went through the Netherlands, Germany, Belgium, Denmark, Austria, the Czech Republic, Italy, France and Switzerland. His wisest actions were to phone home on Easter Sunday and on his Mom's birthday!

Todd went to work for Applied Materials, a firm noted for being the world's largest manufacturer of equipment that is used to manufacture computer chips. Though he had to endure one layoff of massive cuts not long after first going there, he was brought back and did endure other significant layoffs that were a result of the wildly fluctuating technological economy. He developed into an engineer on whom the company demonstrated more and more reliance and appreciation. His work has included his name again appearing on patents belonging to the company. Since then, he survived quite a number of employee layoffs that occurred, due to the roller coaster pathway of that industry.

He settled down on a 13 acre section of land about 25 miles southeast from downtown Austin in Crawford County. The home on the property was erected in the 1960's and was a fine three bedroom starter home. He maintained his agricultural exemption on the land by renting it out for cattle grazing. The post office address was 13438 Avis Road, Dale, Texas 78616-2433.

We were very pleased that his circumstances at work greatly improved by 2004, and he received a significant promotion. Of course, as proud parents, we think that Applied Materials is very fortunate to have Todd in their employ.

On May 17, 2005, the family and many friends had great concern growing out of the motorcycle accident he had on his commute to work one day. His travel on a highway speed road was the scene where someone slowly pulled out from a side road on a curve, just in time to get in his path. He had the foresight to leap up, which hurled him over the car and down the highway some 50 or 75 feet. His helmet and riding leather jacket protected him from a lot, but he did sustain broken bones in his arm, hand, pelvis and foot. He had excellent medical care at Breckenridge Hospital in Austin, and successfully returned to work in about eight weeks. We were all grateful for the blessings of his protection and recovery.

This was a time when Suzanne and I first had opportunity to spend time around Carrie Maxwell, who became his wife on September 17. So you can see that something good can come out of many occasions.

It was with great thrill and celebration that we received a phone call Thanksgiving eve 2005 from Todd while Suzanne, Taylor and I were spending Thanksgiving at the Boggess Family Farm in Noxubee County, Mississippi, announcing that they were pretty sure they were pregnant with their first child! Todd talked with his Grandfather, T. S., who brought the news in to Taylor, Suzanne and me.

In 2008, we received a call from Todd about their second child being on the calendar for a November delivery.

In 2009 and 2010, Todd and his family were moved to Kalispell, Montana by his employer, Applied Materials, for a nine month assignment. They enjoyed a successful time there. It was the first time that Suzanne and I took an occasion to drive up to that part of the country, and a beautiful drive it was.

In 2012, his employer offered a good promotion to move back to Kalispell to their plant there on a permanent basis. Again, we rejoice in God's providence on their family in all things.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Notes for Carrie Ann Maxwell:

Carrie was born and raised in Tarrant County, Texas. The family always residing in the town of Keller in the northeast part of the county. She graduated from Keller High School. She worked as an assistant in a veterinarian clinic, both in Keller and in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

She moved to Caldwell County, Texas when she and Todd married in 2005. She took a position in Travis County at a veterinarian clinic. She worked in a veterinarian clinic till they were blessed with their first child, Luke Maxwell, in 2006. In 2008, Brooke Eden was born.

She brought a delight and sense of happiness in the home and made a positive partner with Todd. Our family was blessed and delighted to have Carrie come into our family.

Todd Wittman Sharpe and Carrie Ann Maxwell had the following children:

- i. LUKE MAXWELL SHARPE (son of Todd Wittman Sharpe and Carrie Ann Maxwell) was born on Jul 26, 2006 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Luke Maxwell Sharpe:

Luke has a number of identifiable immigrants to America who preceded him. He is the 10th great grandson of English immigrant Robert Bogges who came about 1650. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Plymouth Colony Gov. William Bradford who came in 1620. He is the seventh great grandson of German immigrant Jacob A. Scherp who came in 1710. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Joseph Kellogg who came about 1650. Luke is the ninth great grandson of French immigrant Jean De Jarnette who arrived before 1765. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Dannett Abney who came before 1692. Luke is the seventh's great grandson of English immigrants Thomas and John Eubank before 1715. Luke's very oldest ancestor of whom we have information is a Norwegian Viking, Halfdan Vanha Sveidasson, the Jarl (Earl) of the Uplands, born about 750 AD, who is Luke's 36th great grandfather.

Luke was born at Seaton Southwest Hospital, Austin, Travis County, Texas on July 26, 2006 at 11:33 AM. He weighed 7 pounds, 8.4 oz. He came after about 13.5 hours of labor for Carrie, his Mom, being in labor with Dad helping in the labor room. All came out well. Mother and baby were just perfect. Both grandparents were able to be present the first three days of Luke's life, and that was a real treat. Dr. Schneider was the doctor, and she did a fine job delivering Luke. Though born in Travis County, his parents lived in Caldwell County, an adjacent county, at a 13 acre country residence to the southeast of Austin, near the Austin International Airport.

- ii. BROOKE EDEN SHARPE (daughter of Todd Wittman Sharpe and Carrie Ann Maxwell) was born on Nov 05, 2008 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Brooke Eden Sharpe:

Birth Notes:

Brooke was born at Southwest Seaton Hospital in Austin, Travis County, Texas at 3:01 P.M. on Wednesday afternoon. Dr. Schieder was the female physician who delivered Brooke, the same doctor who delivered Luke. Carrie was admitted to the hospital the evening before and labor began in the morning. The delivery went well, and all was successful. Brooke's length measured 20.5 inches.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

143. **STEVEN FRANKLIN SHARPE** (Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jul 02, 1955 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Linda Marie Moore on May 26, 1978 in Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Sep 19, 1957.

Notes for Steven Franklin Sharpe:

Steven was born with a foot not formed properly, resulting in his having to wear corrective braces and shoes several years.

Steven and his wife, Linda Marie Moore Sharpe, are listed residing at 802 Mill Avenue, Rockdale, TX. His e-mail to me of 2017-04-23 indicates they've been there since about 2014. He sent me a couple of photos of his father and grandparents.

Notes for Linda Marie Moore:

Linda married Steven Franklin Sharpe May 26, 1978. In 2012, she lived in Austin, Travis County, Texas, whereas Steven resided in Granger, Williamson County, Texas.

No divorce record was located in my research, but they were listed as living separately in 2012. Also listed as residing with Linda in 2012 was their daughter, Melissa Sue Sharpe.

In Dec 2015, Linda was listed as residing at 802 Mill Avenue, Rockdale, TX, so the presumption is that the marriage still is in tact.

Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore had the following children:

158. i. MELISSA SUE SHARPE (daughter of Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore) was born on Jan 25, 1981.
- ii. STEVEN FRANKLIN SHARPE II (son of Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore) was born on Jan 10, 1985.
- iii. DONOVAN RAZOR SHARPE (son of Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore) was born on Feb 22, 1989 in Williamson County, Texas. He married Frankie Jewelleen Bevka on Oct 17, 2010. She was born on May 03, 1989.
144. **DAVID BRADLEY SHARPE** (Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jun 01, 1956 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) **JERI L. MCINROE** on Aug 29, 1981 in Earth County, Texas. She was born about 1961. He married (2) **KATHLEEN A. MURRAY** on Jun 24, 1991 in Kleberg County, Texas. She was born on Feb 12, 1958.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Notes for David Bradley Sharpe:

David Bradley Sharpe was born June 1, 1956, the year that the Lerner and Loewe musical "MyFair Lady" opened on Broadway on March 15, 1956. That musical went on to become the longest running Broadway musical in its day, ending in June of 1962. It so happened that I was in New York City on business and attended the very last showing of that long run.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Fair_Lady

His Texas Drivers License in 2011 indicated a residence at 912 South 17th Street, Kingsville, TX 78363-6444, with no other licensed drivers by the name of Sharpe living at that address.

I had information that in August of 1981, David married Jeri L. McInroe. There was an entry in my notes that a divorce took place in October 1983, the couple having one child.

His Facebook account says in January 2016 that his residence is in Oroville, Washington, and that he married Kathleen A. Murray June 27, 1991. From somewhere, it had been my information that he and Kathleen divorced October 1994 in Kleberg County, Texas - the couple having two children. The 2016 FB posting about being married to Kathleen presumably means a reconciliation for the family.

My most recent residence location address is 192 Chesaw Road, P.O. Box 307, Oroville, Washington, 98844-0307 in Okanogan County.

David Bradley Sharpe and Jeri L. McInroe had the following child:

- i. DAVID JEROME SHARPE (son of David Bradley Sharpe and Jeri L. McInroe) was born on Aug 16, 1982.

Notes for Kathleen A. Murray:

Kathleen Lynn Murray was born February 12, 1958.

She married David Bradley Sharpe June 24, 1991, on my 52nd birthday!

They lived in Oroville, Washington (Okanogan County), about 3 or 4 miles from the Canadian border, and about 250 miles from the Pacific Ocean.

David Bradley Sharpe and Kathleen A. Murray had the following children:

159. ii. MATTHEW GARRETT SHARPE (son of David Bradley Sharpe and Kathleen A. Murray) was born on Aug 16, 1991. He married Fernanda Ariam Perez on Mar 07, 2014. She was born on Jun 18, 1994.
 - iii. CHEYANNE MARIE SHARPE (daughter of David Bradley Sharpe and Kathleen A. Murray) was born on Feb 26, 1993.
145. **JERRY NEILL SHARPE** (Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jan 29, 1960 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married **TAMECIA ANN "TAMMY" GRICE**. She was born on Mar 28, 1967. He married **ANGIE**.

Notes for Jerry Neill Sharpe:

Jerry was born the very same day as was Greg Louganis, the Olympic gold-medal diver.

Source: <http://www.geocities.com/hotsprings/3257/greg.html>

My recollection when meeting him once at a family gathering around the occasion of a funeral was that his occupation is that of a professional fire fighter.

His Texas drivers license record in 2011 indicates a residence at 4001 Prairie Lane #2B, Austin, TX 78729-1809. It indicates no other licensed drivers residing at that address.

On online web site, "The Texas Tribune," had listings of Government Employee' Salaries. It showed Jerry as a Fire Specialist for the Austin Fire Department, having been hired May 7, 1990. His annual salary shown current as of April 2012 was \$88,955.00.

<http://www.texastribune.org/library/data/government-employee-salaries/austin/jerry-neill-sharpe/959015/>

2015-Dec his TXDL record indicated he resides at 689 W Hwy 71, SPC #234, Bastrop, TX

Notes for Tamecia Ann "Tammy" Grice:

2016-01-12 Melissia (Missy) Sharpe described: Uncle Jerry (Jerry Neill Sharpe - Acct 7681) was married to Tamecia "Tammye" Ann Grice, they are divorced. They had a son Jeffrey Cole Sharpe. Jerry remarried Angie (still trying to figure out her full name for you) & they had a daughter Piper Joleigh Sharpe (need to check on the spelling of her middle name for you). Jerry & Angie are now divorced

2016-01-15: Ms. Tamecia Ann Grice Sharpe has a FB page, Tammy Sharpe. I messaged her to see if she would participate in the family information project.

Jerry Neill Sharpe and Tamecia Ann "Tammy" Grice had the following child:

160. i. JEFFREY COLE SHARPE (son of Jerry Neill Sharpe and Tamecia Ann "Tammy" Grice) was born on Oct 01, 1998. He married LINDSEY DALE. She was born on Jun 03, 1985.

Notes for Angie:

Jerry Neil Sharpe and Angie now are divorced.

Jerry Neill Sharpe and Angie had the following child:

- ii. PIPER JOLEIGH SHARPE SHARPE (daughter of Jerry Neill Sharpe and Angie).

146. **APRIL LEE SHARPE** (Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Nov 05, 1966 in Travis County, Texas. She married Ronald "Ron" McNeill (son of McNeill) in 1996. He was born on Nov 28, 1964 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana.

Notes for April Lee Sharpe:

April, whose family moved to California when she was about 10 years old, was raised mostly in Escondido, California. She initially communicated with me in an August 8, 2004 e-mail.

In her e-mail to me, she had a delightful story about her first meeting with her Dad, Harry Franklin Sharpe, my first cousin:

"I don't know if my Dad told you the story of how we finally met. It's a pretty amazing story actually. I was raised by my mother, and didn't even see my Dad until I was a junior in high school. I remember that somehow my Mom and Dad had got back in touch with each other, and decided that he and I should meet. I flew to Texas for the first time since I was a baby, to meet my Dad. [About 1982] My Dad said he would be wearing a suit, and would have a newspaper under his arm. I got off the plane, and what do you know? Every man in the airport had a suit on and a newspaper under his arm! Talk about nervous! After walking straight ahead for a bit, I caught eye contact with a man, whom I knew at that first instant was my father! I have always thought that I look so much like my Mom, but you would not believe how much I look like my Dad. The rest of the family did double takes when they saw me, they couldn't get over the resemblance either. I know it is kind of a strange story, but somehow God put my Dad back in my life, and I am so grateful to him for that. It was odd at first getting to know my Dad, but I now feel like we have never been separated. He is so very special to me."

April was an escrow officer, who works for Chicago Title, on the escrow side. She mostly handled residential subdivision escrows. Her company targeted the builders or developers, and then handle all the escrows in that subdivision. Her comment in 2004 about her work is, "I've being doing escrow for about 18 years now. It is a very stressful job, but I do enjoy a challenge!"

Unfortunately, I've lost contact with April. She may have relocated somewhere.

April Lee Sharpe and Ronald "Ron" McNeill had the following children:

- i. BROOKE MCNEILL (daughter of Ronald "Ron" McNeill and April Lee Sharpe) was born on Jul 04, 1996 in San Diego, California.

Notes for Brooke McNeill:

Brooke was described by her mother as "our little firecracker." (in an August 30, 2004 e-mail to me)

- ii. COURTNEY MCNEILL (daughter of Ronald "Ron" McNeill and April Lee Sharpe) was born on Mar 03, 1998 in San Diego, California.

147. **JENNIFER CAMILLE SHARPE** (John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Earle "Johnny" Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Oct 12, 1972. She married **AARON BRADFORD KOEHLER**. He was born on Jun 28, 1976. She married **UNKNOWN**.

Jennifer Camille Sharpe and Aaron Bradford Koehler had the following child:

- i. GREYSON HEATH KOEHLER KOEHLER (son of Aaron Bradford Koehler and Jennifer Camille Sharpe) was born on Jan 22, 2013.

Jennifer Camille Sharpe and Unknown had the following child:

- i. KYRA LEIGH SHARPE (child of Unknown and Jennifer Camille Sharpe) was born on Aug 02, 2000.

Notes for Kyra Leigh Sharpe:

Kyra's parents were not married to each other.

148. **KELLY THOMAS SHARPE** (John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, John Earle "Johnny" Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Oct 14, 1968. He married **JESSICA KNOLL**. She was born on May 13, 1978.

Notes for Kelly Thomas Sharpe:

2015-09-15 I first met Kelly Sharpe when he and his wife hosted the Sharpe family in their home, following the funeral and interment of my first cousin, Harry Franklin Sharpe. Harry was Kelly's uncle. Kelly is my first cousin, once removed.

Kelly is an engineer employed by Oracle, a computer computer for whom he is involved in hardware sales.

Notes for Jessica Knoll:

Jessica Knoll was born 13 May 1978.

Her father died of Pulmonary Disease on 8 May 2017, according to her Facebook entry of that date.

Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll had the following children:

- i. ETHAN THOMAS SHARPE (son of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on Jun 08, 1998.
- ii. EVAN JOHN SHARPE (son of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on Jun 08, 1998.
- iii. SARAH ELIZABETH SHARPE (daughter of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on May 20, 2002.
- iv. ABIGAIL CORNELIA SHARPE (daughter of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Knoll) was born on Dec 12, 2005.

- v. MASON DAVID SHARPE (son of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on Nov 17, 2011.

149. **CLINTON "CLINT" EASTWOOD** (Margaret Ruth Runner, Waldo Error Runner, Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew, Cordelia¹² Kellogg, Edward¹¹ Kellogg, Ephram¹⁰ Kellogg, Ephram⁹ Kellogg, Silas⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Clinton Eastwood) was born on May 31, 1930 in San Francisco, California. He married (1) **ROXANNE TUNIS** before 1964. He married (2) **MAGGIE** in Dec 1953. He married **JACELYN REEVES**. He married (4) **FRANCES FISHER** before 1993. He married (5) **DIANA RUIZ** on Mar 31, 1996 in Las Vegas, Nevada. She was born about 1965. He married **SONDRA LOCKE**. She was born in 1947.

Notes for Clinton "Clint" Eastwood:

Clinton Eastwood is my seventh cousin, three times removed. This is a connection down through the Kellogg, Steele and Bradford family lines on my father's side of the family. Clinton is the 9th great grandson of Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford. I am Bradford's seventh great grandson. He is a ninth cousin to movie actor Christopher Reeve (Superman).

Clint was born the same year the same year as when William Howard Taft, the 27th president and a former chief justice of the United States, died in Washington, D.C., at age 72 on March 8, 1930. Taft was the father-in-law of Eleanor Kellogg Chase Taft, my sixth cousin, once removed. Clint is the seventh cousin, twice removed to Eleanor.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Howard_Taft

Clint was born the same month that Ellen Church, the first airline stewardess, went on duty aboard a United Airlines flight between San Francisco and Cheyenne, Wyoming.

Source:<http://www.pbs.org/kcet/chasingthesun/innovators/echurch.html>

Clint was a motion picture producer, director and actor (including Dirty Harry 1977), and recipient of numerous motion picture industry awards.

Source:<http://kinnexions.com/kinnexions/cousinsd.htm#CEastwood>

Perhaps the icon of macho movie stars, and a living legend, Clint Eastwood has become a standard in international cinema. Born in 1930 in San Francisco, the son of a steel worker, Eastwood was a college dropout from Los Angeles College, attempting a business related degree. He found work in such B-films as "Tarantula" (1955), and "Francis in the Navy" (1955), until he got his first breakthrough with the long-running TV series "Rawhide" (1959). As Rowdy Yates, he made the show his own and became a household name around the country.

But Eastwood found even bigger and better things with "Per un pugno di dollari" (1964) ("A Fistful of Dollars"), and "Per qualche dollaro in più" (1965) ("For a Few Dollars More"). But it was the third sequel to "A Fistful of Dollars" where he found one of his trademark roles: "Buono, il brutto, il cattivo, Il" (1966) ("The Good, The Bad and The Ugly"). The movie was a big hit, and he became an instant international star. Eastwood got some excellent roles thereafter: "Where Eagles Dare" (1968) found him second fiddle to Richard Burton, but to the tune of \$800,000 in this classic World War II movie. He also starred in "Coogan's Bluff" (1968), (the loose inspiration to the TV series "McCloud" (1970)) and the unusual, but

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

successful "Paint Your Wagon" (1969). In 1970 Eastwood went in an experimental direction again with the offbeat "Kelly's Heroes" (1970), which was yet again a success.

His best year in films, or at least one of his best, proved to be 1971. He starred in the thriller "Play Misty for Me" (1971) and "The Beguiled" (1971). But it was his role as the hard edge police inspector in Dirty Harry (1971) that gave Eastwood one of his signature roles and invented the loose-cannon cop genre that has been imitated even to this day. Eastwood still found work in Spaghetti westerns like "High Plains Drifter" (1973), "Joe Kidd" (1972) and "Hang 'Em High" (1968). Eastwood had constant quality films with "Thunderbolt and Lightfoot" (1974) and "Magnum Force" (1973), a sequel to "Dirty Harry" (1971), but 1976 found Eastwood with even more legendary films. The first was "The Enforcer" (1976), often considered to be the best "Dirty Harry" sequel, and "The Outlaw Josey Wales" (1976), considered to perhaps be one of the quintessential westerns.

As the late seventies approached, Eastwood found more solid work in comedies like "Every Which Way But Loose" (1978) and in thrillers like "Escape from Alcatraz" (1979), but he seemed to have lost his edge in making great films. In the early eighties, Eastwood made credible movies with "Honkytonk Man" (1982) and "Firefox" (1982), but it was the fourth sequel to "Dirty Harry", "Sudden Impact" (1983), that made him a viable star for the eighties. At this time, Eastwood seemed to be competing with Burt Reynolds as America's top movie star. In the mid-eighties Clint made some solid movies, but nothing really stuck out. "Tightrope" (1984), "City Heat" (1984) (with Reynolds), and others were solid, but not classic films. In 1988, Eastwood did his fifth and, up to this point, final "Dirty Harry" movie, "The Dead Pool" (1988). Although it was a success, overall it did not have the box office punch his previous films had. About this time, with outright bombs like "The Rookie" (1990) and "Pink Cadillac" (1989), it was fairly obvious Eastwood's star was declining as it never had before. He then started taking on more personal projects such as directing "Bird" (1988), a biopic of Charlie 'Bird' Parker, and starring in and directing "White Hunter, Black Heart" (1990), an uneven, loose biography of John Huston.

But Eastwood surprised yet again. First with his western, "Unforgiven" (1992), which garnered him an Oscar for director, and nomination for best actor. Then he took on the secret service in "Line of Fire" (1993), which was a big hit, followed by the interesting but, poorly received drama, "A Perfect World" (1993), with Kevin Costner. Next up was a love story, "The Bridges of Madison County" (1995), but it soon became apparent he was going backwards after his brief revival. Since "The Bridges of Madison County," his films have been good, but not always successful at the Box Office. Among them were the badly received "True Crime" (1999) and "Blood Work" (2002), and the well-received "Space Cowboys" (2000). But he did have a big success directing "Midnight in the Garden of Good and Evil" (1997).

Eastwood has seven children, has been married twice, and had a longtime relationship with frequent co-star Sondra Locke. Although he is aging now, Clint Eastwood has surprised before, and who knows, he may surprise again.

IMDb mini-biography by
Scott- msa0510@mail.ecu.edu

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000142/bio>

The family name of Eastwood may come from immigrants who used that name as the place from which they came in England. That is not certain, but here is some information about that town:

"Eastwood is a town four miles west of South end on Sea in Essex, England. It is a suburb of Southend and part of the Southend-on-Sea unitary district. Eastwood is sometimes

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

called Eastwood Park, such as for local elections.

"Eastwood is bordered by Rayleigh to the west, Rochford to the north-east, and Belfairs to the south. To the north lies Edwards HallPark, a large area of open countryside, part of which is farmland. This green space extends all the way to Hockley Woods, and Hockley. There are also several swing parks throughout Eastwood.

"Leigh-on-Sea is to the south, and the centre of Southend is to theSouth-East."

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eastwood,_Essex

Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Roxanne Tunis had the following child:

161. i. KIMBER L. EASTWOOD (daughter of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Roxanne Tunis) was born on Jun 17, 1964.

Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Maggie had the following children:

162. ii. KYLE C. EASTWOOD (son of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Maggie) was born on May 19, 1968.
- iii. ALLISON EASTWOOD (daughter of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Maggie) was born on May 22, 1972.

Notes for Allison Eastwood:

Allison was an actress.

Source:<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0002055/>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alison_Eastwood

Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Jacelyn Reeves had the following children:

- iv. SCOTT C REEVES (son of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Jacelyn Reeves) was born on Mar 21, 1986.
- v. KATHRYN ANN REEVES (daughter of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Jacelyn Reeves) was born on Feb 02, 1988.

Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Frances Fisher had the following child:

- vi. FRANCESCA RUTH FISHER EASTWOOD (daughter of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Frances Fisher) was born on Aug 07, 1993.

Notes for Francesca Ruth Fisher Eastwood:

Francesca was an actress.

Source:<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0247754/>

Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Diana Ruiz had the following child:

- vii. MORGAN EASTWOOD (daughter of Clinton "Clint" Eastwood and Diana Ruiz) was born on Dec 12, 1996.

150. **SARAH ELIZABETH WHITEHEAD** (Sidney Annabecca Kellogg, John Benjamin Kellogg, John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰ Kellogg, Moses⁹ Kellogg, Stephen⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Lemuel Battle

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 16

Whitehead, Battle Whitehead) was born on May 05, 1883. She died on Dec 30, 1943. She married Hiram Case Baker (son of Abraham Baker and Margaret Jane Runnells) on Apr 10, 1910 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He was born on Nov 09, 1869. He died on Jan 20, 1940 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas.

Notes for Hiram Case Baker:

He died of general debility, hypostatic pneumonia.

Source:Ancestry. com, Unknown source for a tree headed by John Benjamin Kellogg, born 1782.

Death Notes:

died of general debility, hypostatic pneumonia

Sarah Elizabeth Whitehead and Hiram Case Baker had the following children:

- i. ZILMON JAMES BAKER (son of Hiram Case Baker and Sarah Elizabeth Whitehead) was born on Nov 05, 1912 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He died on Jun 28, 1994 in Gonzales, Gonzales County, Texas. He married TOWNSEND.

Notes for Zilmon James Baker:

Zilmon was born the year the luxury liner Titanic set sail from Southampton, England, on its ill-fated maiden voyage (April 11, 1912).

Source:<http://www.encyclopedia-titanica.org/>

- ii. BENNIE BAKER (son of Hiram Case Baker and Sarah Elizabeth Whitehead) was born on Oct 17, 1915. He died before 1916.

151. **WOODROW WILSON "WOODY" KELLOGG** (John Henry Kellogg, John Benjamin Kellogg, John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on Jul 14, 1919 in Ganado, Jackson County, Texas. He died on Jun 14, 1975 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. He married Beulah Mae McManus in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. She was born on Aug 22, 1922 in Refugio, Refugio County, Texas. She died in Apr 1979 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas.

Notes for Woodrow Wilson "Woody" Kellogg:

Woodrow Wilson Kellogg, Sr. was known as Woody.

Woodrow Wilson "Woody" Kellogg and Beulah Mae McManus had the following children:

- i. WOODROW WILSON KELLOGG (son of Woodrow Wilson "Woody" Kellogg and Beulah Mae McManus).
163. ii. MELVIN DENNIS "DENNIS" KELLOGG (son of Woodrow Wilson "Woody" Kellogg and Beulah Mae McManus) was born on May 07, 1945 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. He married (1) SALLY ERNESTINE SELMAN on Jun 26, 1965 in Harris County, Texas. She was born on Jan 23, 1946 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married (2) LACIE DANIELLE WILLIAMS on Jul 22, 1996. She was born on Oct 26, 1963.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

152. **HEATHER N. WHIPPLE** (Vicki Ann Sharpe, Kenneth Palmer Sharpe, Donald Allen Sharpe, Dwight Elsefer Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Robert L. Whipple) was born in 1972. She married **MICHAEL REIMER**.

Notes for Heather N. Whipple:

Heather is my second cousin, twice removed. She also became my Facebook friend March 9, 2011! Here's what she says there of her husband:

"I am married to an awesome guy who loves me lots and puts up with me :) We have 2 adorable children Chase and Nicole most of the time...can't leave the dog out Colby, who is our yellow lab (named after Colby Donaldson from survivor..HOT)."

Heather graduated from Downers Grove North High School in the Class of 1989. She went to Millikin University, Decatur, Illinois. She likes shopping, scrap booking and travel.

Heather N. Whipple and Michael Reimer had the following children:

- i. CHASE REIMER (son of Michael Reimer and Heather N. Whipple).
 - ii. NICOLE REIMER (daughter of Michael Reimer and Heather N. Whipple).
153. **MATTHEW SCOTT "MATT" REEVES** (Nancy Lea Ehlers, Martha de Noailles Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Kevin Grady Reeves) was born on May 15, 1980 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married Elizabeth Kay "Libby" Henderson (daughter of David Arlen Yeakley and Celeste Hope) on Jun 22, 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on Feb 20, 1981.

Notes for Matthew Scott "Matt" Reeves:

Matthew was the only one of his siblings or first cousins that his great grandfather, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, lived to see. Matthew is a seventh generation Texan.

His Mom was born in Bryan, Texas, his grandmother Ehlers was born in Laredo, Texas, his great grandmother, Martha Dixon Chapman Shape, was born in Lufkin, his great, great grandmother Margaret Lavina Abney was born in Lufkin, his third great grandmother Martha Jane Dixon was born in San Augustine, and lastly to his fourth great grandfather, Judge FelixBenedict Dixon, was an Ohio-born man who took an oath of immigration into the Republic of Texas in May of 1841.

Matt works as a software developer for Hewlett Packard. He completed his Masters in Computer Science in December, 2003. He and his wife Libby lived in North Round Rock, a home they purchased in December 2004, being there along with their two dogs and turtle!

They are active members of Grace Presbyterian Church in Round Rock, where Nancy, Matt's Mom, is the Pastor.

One of the great accomplishments in the family for this young couple is to produce the first great, great nephew for us! In fact, Benjamin(Ben) Christopher Reeves is an eighth generation Texan! Ben's brother, Zachary, was born in 2008, the second eighth generation

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

Texan in our lineage.

Matthew Scott "Matt" Reeves and Elizabeth Kay "Libby" Henderson had the following children:

- i. BENJAMIN CHRISTOPHER "BEN" REEVES (son of Matthew Scott "Matt" Reeves and Elizabeth Kay "Libby" Henderson) was born on Jun 17, 2005 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Benjamin Christopher "Ben" Reeves:

Early on the morning of Benjamin's birth, we received the following e-mail from his Grandmother Nancy Reeves: "Benjamin Christopher Reeves was born at 12:47 a.m. on Friday, June 17 at North Austin Medical Center. He weighed 7 pounds 2 ounces and was 21 inches long. Everyone is doing AWESOME!!! He was welcomed into the world at the hospital by Dad Matt, Grandparents Kevin and Nancy Reeves, David and Celeste Yeakley, Sam and Cheryl Henderson, Aunts and Uncles Chris Reeves, Vicky Reeves, Sarah Shaney, Matt Henderson and Alisha, Bryan Henderson, Jason Yeakley, and Celeste Shaney. It was a wonderful celebration!!! They expect to go home on Saturday. Praise God!!!!
Grace and peace, Nancy Reeves"

Nancy, of course, is Benjamin's grandmother! She also is the Pastor of the Grace Presbyterian Church of Round Rock. This is the first grandchild of Nancy & Kevin, and they are so proud! Fortunately for Suzanne and me, we were visiting with our son, Todd, in the Austin area, so we were able to visit little Benjamin later on in the day of his birth.

Benjamin represents the first great, grand nephew for Suzanne and me. He also represents the first member of our related family who becomes an eighth generation Texan! We are so pleased to be in the midst of such an historical person!

Additionally, we are pleased that Benjamin arrived on June 17th, as it is the 43rd anniversary of the date on which Suzanne and I met in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana back in 1962!

Truly, this day of birth is a great day for historical references. You might remember that today is the 281st birthday of Ann Rockenfeller. She is of the famous American family of the Rockefellers. She was the second cousin, once removed, of Johann Philip Rockefeller, the husband of Cartharina Sharp, who is Benjamin's sixth great grand aunt.

Many of you should remember England's King Edward I, known as "Longshanks," due to his great height. Today is his 766th birthday. He was portrayed, unfortunately in a bad light, in the Mel Gibson movie a few years ago, "Braveheart," the story of a Scottish rebellion against England. Edward I is the last of the three generations of Kings that issued versions of the Magna Carta, the series of 17 such charters that represented the first instances of human and civil rights appearing in official government papers. A copy of that is owned by the Perot Foundation here in America, and I am privileged to have a copy of it framed and hanging on the walls at home. King Edward is Benjamin's 12th cousin, 24 times removed through my Mother's family line. He also is, in my father's family line, the 11th great grandfather of the 1st husband of Alice Carpenter, Benjamin's eleven times great grandmother. In addition, King Edward I is the 24th great grandfather of our son-in-law, Steve

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

O. Westmoreland, meaning that our daughter, Tiffany, married well into Royalty!

Benjamin was born on the 170th wedding anniversary of when Sarah Knox Taylor married Jefferson Davis. At the time of the marriage, Jefferson was in the U.S. Army under the command of Colonel Zachary Taylor. The Colonel went on to become President of the United States. Jefferson went on to become the Secretary of Defense for the United States before he joined the breakaway rebellion of the Southern States. He became President of the Confederate States of America. After the War Between the States, during his retirement years, Jefferson actually was offered the first Presidency of Texas A&M University at the time when it was being organized. He declined the honor and remained in retirement until his death. Jefferson is the Uncle of Benjamin's great, great, great great grand aunt, Susanna Elizabeth Davis, wife of James Addison Abney of my mother's ancestry.

So, it should be with a great deal of historical pride and blessing that Benjamin joins this long line of historically significant events for having his birthday.

- ii. ZACHARY OLIVER REEVES (son of Matthew Scott "Matt" Reeves and Elizabeth Kay "Libby" Henderson) was born on May 22, 2008.

Notes for Zachary Oliver Reeves:

Zachary Oliver Reeves was born on May 22, 2008.

- iii. GABRIEL MATTHEW REEVES (son of Matthew Scott "Matt" Reeves and Elizabeth Kay "Libby" Henderson) was born on May 12, 2012 in Cedar Park, TX.

Notes for Gabriel Matthew Reeves:

Gabriel Matthew Reeves was born May 12, 2012 in Cedar Park, Travis County, Texas. He was 9 pounds, 3 ounces, and was 21 inches long.

- 154. **VICTORIA LEA "VICKY" REEVES** (Nancy Lea Ehlers, Martha de Noailles Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Kevin Grady Reeves) was born on Aug 10, 1985. She married Ian Llanas on Apr 21, 2012 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Victoria Lea "Vicky" Reeves:

Vicky is named for her grandfather Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. She graduated from High School in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas and attended Southwestern University in Georgetown, the oldest continuously operating school of higher education in Texas. She is a seventh generation Texan.

In 2004, Vicky is a student at Southwestern University in Georgetown, studying Psychology. She also is an elected Elder on the Session at Grace Presbyterian Church in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. Her officer leadership responsibilities include being the Moderator of the Children's Ministry Team.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

Notes for Ian Llanas:

His hometown is Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Victoria Lea "Vicky" Reeves and Ian Llanas had the following child:

- i. ATHENA REEVES LLANAS (daughter of Ian Llanas and Victoria Lea "Vicky" Reeves) was born on Jun 27, 2015 in Ontario, WI.

155. **BENJAMIN DAVID JUMPER** (Peter Sharpe Jumper, Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Peter Sharpe Jumper, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on Jan 18, 1984 in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. He married Kelley Elizabeth Carroll (daughter of Stephen Michael Carroll and Lori Ann Carroll) on Dec 11, 2010 in Denton Bible Church, 1910 E. University Blvd., Denton, TX. She was born on May 18, 1988.

Notes for Benjamin David Jumper:

Ben graduated from Lloyd V. Berkner School (Richardson, Dallas County, Texas) on May 24, 2002 at Moody Coliseum on the Southern Methodist University Campus in Dallas. It was a pleasure for Suzanne and me to attend, along with all of the multi-generational family of his Mom, Nancy Robinson Jumper. Nancy's parents, Frank and Irene, as well as her brothers, Cliff and Ed, along with their wives and six children made the trek down from Kansas City area to join in. Ben also garnered another honor the following day when he was recognized at a ceremony in his church for his Eagle Scout Award! My, my.

Ben spent his freshman year at Le Tourneau College in the East Texas town of Longview. Subsequently, he registered for college at the University of Texas at Dallas and was there 2004 studying Electrical Engineering. He held down a job at Acoustic Dimensions while a college student. This is the company where his Mom served as an office manager.

Ben ultimately graduated from the University of North Texas, Class of 2007, and married his lovely friend there, Kelley Carroll. In November 2012, they became proud parents of their first child, Molly. At that time, they resided in Lewisville, Denton County, Texas.

During college, he did some work on Church staffs, working with youth and students. He took employment after graduation as Director of Sales at the Write Now! Office Products Company of The Colony, Texas in 2010.

Benjamin David Jumper and Kelley Elizabeth Carroll had the following child:

- i. MOLLY MAE JUMPER (daughter of Benjamin David Jumper and Kelley Elizabeth Carroll) was born on Nov 13, 2012.

156. **DANIEL SHARPE JUMPER** (Peter Sharpe Jumper, Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Peter Sharpe Jumper, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on Apr 06, 1987 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri. He married Lois Elizabeth McCormack (daughter of Terry Joseph McCormack and Aline Frances Cates) on Jun 06, 2009 in Cisco, Eastland, Texas, USA. She

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

was born on Jul 02, 1987.

Notes for Daniel Sharpe Jumper:

Daniel was born April 6, 1987, the year the musical "Les Miserables" opened on Broadway. [Source:[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Les_Mis%C3%A9rables_\(musical\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Les_Mis%C3%A9rables_(musical))] His middle name was taken from that of his grandmother's maiden name, Elizabeth Ann Sharpe Jumper.

Daniel graduated from Lloyd V. Berkner High School, Richardson, Dallas County, Texas, Class of 2005. He graduated in the Class of 2009 in the School of Engineering Physics, Abilene Christian University, Abilene, Texas. His doctoral work was pursued at the University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign.

He married Lois Elizabeth (Liz) McCormack on June 6, 2009 in Eastland, Texas. Suzanne and I attended, and great fun was had by all of a great number of extended family members who were there.

Daniel Sharpe Jumper and Lois Elizabeth McCormack had the following child:

- i. ALEXANDER JUMPER (son of Daniel Sharpe Jumper and Lois Elizabeth McCormack).

157. **JEFFREY ALAN ROBERTSON** (Carol Anne Jumper, Elizabeth Anne Sharpe, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Bruce Alan Robertson, Newton Jasper Robertson) was born on Dec 18, 1985 in Boone Hospital in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri. He married Emily Sutterfield (daughter of Thomas "Tom" Sutterfield and Johanna) on Feb 28, 2009 in Saint Louis County, Missouri.

Notes for Jeffrey Alan Robertson:

Jeffery Alan Robertson was a 4 lb 4 oz premature baby, and is now a big guy at 6'2" and 200 pounds. He was quite active in sports during high school: football, wrestling, and baseball. Both Jeff and his brother, Sam, were inducted into the National Honor Society and are outstanding students.

Jeff's high school graduation ceremony was held at Westminster College in Fulton Missouri in May 2004. This college is known world wide as the site where Sir Winston Churchill, in a speech accepting an honorary degree, coined the phrase, "the Iron Curtain" for that wall was the wall erected by the Communists to separate their captive peoples from the freedom loving Westerners in Europe. Of course, Jeff's distantly related to Sr. Winston. Jeff the 35th cousin and is the half eighth cousin, twice removed, to United States President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who was an eleventh cousin, once removed to Sir Winston Churchill.

The family Christmas letter of 2005 cited Jeff as a sophomore at the University of Missouri, majoring in mechanical engineering. As a student, he was active in the Baptist Student Union, and was a Community Leader in his residential hall on the campus.

In May 2008, his Mom wrote an e-mail to me about Jeff: "Jeff, is also engaged to a lovely young woman from St. Louis, Emily Sutterfield. Do you remember the Crockers at Central Presbyterian Church? They had a daughter, Sybil, who was about my age. Well, Sybil went on to become a veterinarian, and was a year or two behind Bruce at Missouri University.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

Turns out Sybil and her family lived next door to Emily and her family in Creve Coeur and was like a second mom to Emily! Small world, isn't it? Anyway - the date hasn't been set yet for Jeff and Emily, but they will be getting married in St.Louis after the new year. Emily graduates with a degree in Journalism from Missouri University this Friday and started a six-month paid internship with "Southern Living" magazine in Birmingham, Alabama, in July. Jeff had an internship with Kiewitt Construction in Kansas City, Missouri that summer and finished his final semester in the fall. He graduated with a degree in Mechanical Engineering in December 2008."

And finish he did! His graduation ceremony was on December 20, 2008, graduating as a Mechanical Engineer at the University of Missouri in Columbia, Magna Cum Laude! He has made the family so proud of him and his accomplishments. His marriage to Emily Sutterfield was well known by then and was on February 28, 2009 in the Saint Louis area, Emily's home church, Rock Hill Baptist Church at 9125 Manchester Rd, with the reception at the Art Foundry in St. Charles County. Suzanne and I traveled the 700 miles from home to Saint Louis for the wedding. We stayed at the home of our long-time friend there, Dr. Neville Rapp.

Jeff did take a position permanently with Kewit Power Construction Company. After a couple of years, Jeff was presented with an opportunity with that company to relocate in Calgary, Alberta, Canada, which was accepted.

Jeffrey Alan Robertson and Emily Sutterfield had the following children:

- i. BOONE SAMUEL ROBERTSON (son of Jeffrey Alan Robertson and Emily Sutterfield) was born on Sep 04, 2012 in Calgary, Canada.

Notes for Boone Samuel Robertson:

Boone Samuel Robertson was born in Calgary, Canada on September 4, 2012, the 111th birthday of his great, great grandfather, the Rev. Mr. Dwight Alfred Sharpe (my father). He birth came at 1:49 PM in the afternoon, weighing in at five pounds, 13 ounces, and measuring 18.5 inches. I guess you could say his arrival was a boone for the family!

His due date was October 16, so the early arrival necessitated a longer stay at the hospital. All turned out well for mother and baby.

- ii. GRACE ELIZABETH ROBERTSON (daughter of Jeffrey Alan Robertson and Emily Sutterfield) was born on Feb 21, 2015.

Notes for Grace Elizabeth Robertson:

Born weight 7 lb, 3 oz, length 20 inches

158. **MELISSA SUE SHARPE** (Steven Franklin Sharpe, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavena¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Steven Franklin Sharpe, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Jan 25, 1981.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

Notes for Melissa Sue Sharpe:

Melissa Sue Sharpe was born January 25, 1981 to Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore Sharpe. Her grandfather was Harry Franklin Sharpe, my first cousin. My father and Harry's father were brothers.

She was adopted by her grandfather, Harry (my first cousin) and raised by him. She is interested in sharing family information.

Melissa Sue Sharpe had the following child:

- i. LEVI FRANKLIN SHARPE (son of Melissa Sue Sharpe) was born on May 06, 1999.

159. **MATTHEW GARRETT SHARPE** (David Bradley Sharpe, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, David Bradley Sharpe, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Aug 16, 1991. He married Fernanda Ariam Perez on Mar 07, 2014. She was born on Jun 18, 1994.

Matthew Garrett Sharpe and Fernanda Ariam Perez had the following child:

- i. BRADLEY GARRETT LUIS SHARPE (son of Matthew Garrett Sharpe and Fernanda Ariam Perez) was born on Jul 12, 2014.

160. **JEFFREY COLE SHARPE** (Jerry Neill Sharpe, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, Sarah Lavenna¹² Kellogg, Lansing¹¹ Kellogg, Bradford¹⁰ Kellogg, Samuel⁹ Kellogg, Isaac⁸ Kellogg, Samuel⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Jerry Neill Sharpe, Harry Franklin Sharpe, Harry Simons "Dee Dee" Sharpe, Henry Seth "Harry" Sharpe, John Elsefer Sharp II, John Elsefer Sharp, George P. Sharp, Johann Peter "Peter" Scherp, Jacob A. Scherp, Peter Scherp, Otto Scherp) was born on Oct 01, 1998. He married **LINDSEY DALE**. She was born on Jun 03, 1985.

Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale had the following children:

- i. REAGAN ADELLA SHARPE (daughter of Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale).
- ii. REESE MAKENZIE SHARPE (son of Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale).
- iii. KEATON SHARPE (son of Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale) was born on May 05, 2015.

161. **KIMBER L. EASTWOOD** (Clinton "Clint" Eastwood, Margaret Ruth Runner, Waldo Error Runner, Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew, Cordelia¹² Kellogg, Edward¹¹ Kellogg, Ephram¹⁰ Kellogg, Ephram⁹ Kellogg, Silas⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Clinton "Clint" Eastwood, Clinton Eastwood) was born on Jun 17, 1964.

Kimber L. Eastwood had the following child:

- i. CLINTON EASTWOOD was born in 1984.

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

162. **KYLE C. EASTWOOD** (Clinton "Clint" Eastwood, Margaret Ruth Runner, Waldo Error Runner, Sophia Aurelia Bartholomew, Cordelia¹² Kellogg, Edward¹¹ Kellogg, Ephram¹⁰ Kellogg, Ephram⁹ Kellogg, Silas⁸ Kellogg, Stephen⁷ Kellogg, Joseph⁶ Kellogg, Martyn⁵ Kellogg, Phillippe⁴ Kellogg, Thomas³ Kellogg, Nicholas² Kellogg, Nicholas¹ Kellogg, Clinton "Clint" Eastwood, Clinton Eastwood) was born on May 19, 1968.

Kyle C. Eastwood had the following child:

- i. GRAYLEN SPENCER EASTWOOD (daughter of Kyle C. Eastwood) was born on Mar 28, 1994.

163. **MELVIN DENNIS "DENNIS" KELLOGG** (Woodrow Wilson "Woody" Kellogg, John Henry Kellogg, John Benjamin Kellogg, John Benjamin "Johnny" Kellogg II, John Benjamin Kellogg, Titus Kellogg, Moses¹⁰, Moses⁹, Stephen⁸, Stephen⁷, Joseph⁶, Martyn⁵, Phillippe⁴, Thomas³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born on May 07, 1945 in Corpus Christi, Neuces County, Texas. He married (1) **SALLY ERNESTINE SELMAN** on Jun 26, 1965 in Harris County, Texas. She was born on Jan 23, 1946 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married (2) **LACIE DANIELLE WILLIAMS** on Jul 22, 1996. She was born on Oct 26, 1963.

Notes for Melvin Dennis "Dennis" Kellogg:

On October 19, 2006, I wrote a letter to Melvin Dennis Kellogg, Sr. at Katy, Texas address found in my research, inquiring about the Kellogg family. He goes by his middle name. He responded with a phone call on October 29. We had a delightful visit. He called again on April 14, 2007 and we had a great one hour visit. I addressed him, because I had secured a lineage report from the Sons of the Republic of Texas indicating that he was their only member descended from Johnny Benjamin Kellogg who had died in the Alamo in 1836.

Dennis spent many years in the employ of Continental Airlines, which gave him opportunities to fly to many locations to investigate genealogical findings. Having developed interests in the Kellogg genealogy in recent years, he named the son in his second marriage John Benjamin Kellogg to memorialize the name of his Alamo ancestor. The family frequents the annual March 6 festivities in San Antonio remembering and celebrating the memories of the Battle of the Alamo. He shared with me his views politically as a conservative and as a Christian.

He pointed me to a wonderful resource on the Kellogg lineage, a three volume work he had purchased in recent years, "Kelloggs in the Old World and the New." It is available through the Higginson Book Company for \$285.00 (<http://www.higginsonbooks.com>).

Notes for Sally Ernestine Selman:

In the same year Sally Ernestine Selman and George Walker Bush were born, Sir Winston Churchill, then Prime Minister of England, delivered his famous "Iron Curtain" speech at Westminster College in Fulton, Missouri on March 5, 1946. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed to United States President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, my half eighth cousin.

Source: <http://www.fordham.edu/halsall/mod/churchill-iron.html>

Melvin Dennis "Dennis" Kellogg and Sally Ernestine Selman had the following children:

- i. KARA LYRAE KELLOGG (daughter of Melvin Dennis "Dennis" Kellogg and Sally Ernestine Selman) was born on Jan 22, 1964 in Houston, Harris County,

Descendants of Nicholas Kellogg

Generation 17

Texas.

- ii. MELVIN DENNIS KELLOGG (son of Melvin Dennis "Dennis" Kellogg and Sally Ernestine Selman) was born on Jan 10, 1969 in Houston, Harris County, Texas.

Melvin Dennis "Dennis" Kellogg and Lacie Danielle Williams had the following child:

- iii. JOHN BENJAMIN "JOHNNY" KELLOGG (son of Melvin Dennis "Dennis" Kellogg and Lacie Danielle Williams) was born about 1997.

Prepared By:

Preparer: Dwight (D. A.) Albert Sharpe
Phone: 817-504-6508
Email: da@dasharpe.com

Address: 805 Derting Road East
Aurora, TX 76078-3712
USA